MALAYSIAN PLANT COLLECTORS & COLLECTIONS

SUPPLEMENT I

BY

M. J. VAN STEENIS-KRUSEMAN

LIBRARY

1912 1968

NEW YORK BOTANICAL GARDEN
MALAYSIAN PLANT
COLLECTORS AND COLLECTIONS

SUPPLEMENT I

BY

M. J. VAN STEENIS-KRUSEMAN

Flora Malaciana, Series I: Spermatophyta, Flowering Plants, (vol. 5, pt. 4)

1958
GENERAL PART
CHAPTER I

1. LIST OF WORKS PRINCIPALLY CONTAINING ILLUSTRATIONS OF MALAYSIAN PLANTS, AND OF COLLECTIONS OF DRAWINGS AND PHOTOGRAPHS

Cyclopaedia p. xxx–xxxiii add:

1. Illustrated works.
   Line-drawings of selected herbaceous plants from Malaya.

2. Collections of non-published drawings and photographs.
   Raffles, Sir St., 68 Water-colour paintings of Flowering Plants from Sumatra. By unknown painter, dated March 1824; now in the collections of Mrs Drake, of Inshriach, Aviemore, Inverness-shire, Scotland, whose great great uncle was Sir Stamford.
   A mimeographed report on the collection is written by E. J. H. Corner, Oct. 1957, giving an alphabetically arranged list.

   Raffles, Sir St., Sketches of Javanese Scenery made for Sir Stamford in about 1814–15. Now in the collections of Mrs Drake, see above.
   A list of the subjects appended to Corner’s report.

   Roxburgh, W., had over 2500 splendidly coloured drawings made, of which a set is at Calcutta and another one at Kew. The latter is numbered and is valuable for identification of species described by Roxburgh, specially if the types are not localized. The Kew set is carefully listed by J. R. Sealy, The Roxburgh Flora Indica Drawings at Kew (Kew Bull. 1956, 297–399, 1956–1957).

CHAPTER II. THE TECHNIQUE OF PLANT COLLECTING AND PRESERVATION IN THE TROPICS

Cyclopaedia p. lxvi–lxix add:

14. Selected literature &c.

CHAPTER IV. CHRONOLOGY OF THE COLLECTIONS

a. GEOGRAPHICALLY ARRANGED SURVEY

Cyclopaedia p. lxvi seq. add:

MALAYSIA—General

H.C. (1798), W. Roxburgh Jr (1803).

1. SUMATRA

   General


   1. Atjeh (incl. Gajoe & Alas Lands)
      Brau de St-Pol Lias (1880–81), Alston (1954).

   2. Tapanoeli

   3. Sumatra West Coast

[3]
Flora Malesiana
[ser. I, vol. 5]

4. Sumatra East Coast
(incl. Siak, Bengkalis, P. Berhala, etc.)
L. Martin (c. 1892), M. Jensen (1901), Nesvadba (c. 1930), Sun Hong Fan (1940–41), Otto-Surbeck (1953 onwards), Alston (1954).

5. Indragiri
Wegmann (1923), Amiruddin & Safri Siater & Husni Karim (1956), W. Meijer (1956).

8. Palembang
Kjellberg (1930), Twiss (before 1932), de Raadt (up to 1950), Kostermans (1955).

9. Lampung Districts
? van Neck (1599, 1601–02).

10. P. Weh, P. Bras, etc.
Ostenfeld (1914).

II. MALAY PENINSULA

General
Xantus (1868–71), Liew (19.), Lelang (c. 1900), Charter (1908–33), Whitty (1921–33), Sa'at (1924), Somerville (1924 onwards), Walton (1926–55), F. G. Browne (1929–51), Landon (1932 onwards), E. F. Allen (1937–hodie), H. M. Burkill (1938–57), Motan bin Alang (1947 onwards), B. E. G. M. Allen (1948 onwards), Kiah bin Hadji Mohamed Salleh (up to 1953 at least), Melville (1953), Alston (1954), Purseglove (1954–57), Simmonds (1953), Wyatt-Smith (up to hodie).

2. Kedah

3. Prov. Wellesley
Van Ooststroom (1950).

4. Perak
Brau de St-Pol Lias & de la Croix (1880–81), H. C. Smith (1881), de la Croix (1883), Baldwin (before 1908), Seimund (1926), F. G. Browne (1929–51), Sinclair (1949).

5. Dindings
H. M. Burkill (1955).

6. Kelantan
F. G. Browne (1929–51).

7. Trengganu
Hislop (1952), Sinclair (1953–55).

8. Pahang

9. Selangor
Sun Hong Fan (1940), E. F. Allen (195.), Sinclair (1953), Baptist (1954), van Steenis (1954), Bhaskaran Nair (1955), H. M. Burkill (1956).

10. Negri Sembilan

11. Malacca
Haenseler (.), R. I. C. Scott (1853), Bebas (c. 1900–05), Ali & Hassan (before 1907), Sinclair (1955–56).

12. Johore
Feddersen (1918–26), Sun Hong Fan (1940), Sinclair (1950 onwards), Schofield (before 1953), van Steenis (1954).

13. Langkawi Islands
Gilliland (1956 onwards).

16. Mentawai Islands
(P. Siberoet & Sipo(era)
Steemann Nielsen (1929), van Borssum Waalkes (1953).

19. Islands in Sunda Straits:
Krakatau group etc. (not those near Java)
Torén (1752), van Borssum Waalkes (1951–52).

20. Banka, P. Lepar, P. Liat
Tuxen (1921), Anta (1949), Kostermans (1949).

21. Billiton, P. Mendanau, etc.

22. Riouw-Lingga Archipelago
14. P. Penang (or Prince of Wales' Island)

CHRIST. SMITH (1796), HOWISON (c. 1800), H.C. (1802), E. LOUREIRO (1870), BECK (c. 1886), BIRCH (c. 1905), ? BEZDEK (1911), D. H. CAMPBELL (1913), I. H. BURKILL (1917), PEASE (1927), VAN OOSTSTROOM (1950), SINCLAIR (1950–51).

15. Singapore etc.

MENZIES (c. 1789), HANCE (18..), FEILBERG (c. 1868), XANTUS (1868–71), NORMANN (1870–71), ? BEZDEK (1911), PEASE (1927), SUN HONG FAN (1940), SATO (c. 1945), KOSTERMANS (after 1945), SINCLAIR (1948 onwards), VAN OOSTSTROOM (1950), W. MEIJER (1951), MELVILLE (1953), GILLILAND (1955 onwards).

III. JAVA
(for Krakatau, see I. 19)

General

PRAYAN OF PRAYON (1756–65), VAN SANTEN (1758–59), LEVECK (1798–1800), B. W. WESTERMANN (before 1817), ? MELLERBORG (1826–28), WERNER (1846), FR. SCHNEIDER (before 1892), HANCOCK (1892 instead of 1862), NEWTON (c. 1896–97), A. J. EWART (1896–97), GILBERT (1917), BOUILLENNE (1931), POLAK (1948–50), KOSTERMANS (up to hodie), FOR. RES. INST. BOGOR.

1. West Java


2. Central Java


3. East Java

KERN (1951), FORMAN (1956), JACOBS (1957).

4. Islands near SW. Bantam
(Prinsen, Meeuwen & Trouvers Island
VAN BORSSUM WAALKES (1951).

5. Noesa Kambangan
BOUILLENNE (1931).

6. Noesa Baroeng
RAPPAARD (1950), JACOBS (1957).

9. Kangean Archipelago
DAMES (1949).

14. Islands in the Bay of Djakarta (Batavia) (incl. Duizend Islands)

15. Islands in the Bay of Bantam, P. Merak, and P. Babi
HOOGWERF (1952).

IV. LESSER SUNDA ISLANDS

General

HEBERER (1927).

1. Bali and Noesa Penida

2. Lombok

3. Soembawa and adjacent islets
BLOMBERG (1941).

4. Soemba
BOUMAN (1941).

5. Flores, P. Komodo, P. Papagaran Besar, P. Badjo
HOOGWERF (1953).
10. West Timor  
(Indonesian, incl. Portug. enclave)

Gull (1867), Van Steenis (1953), Van Borssum Waalkes (1956).

11. East Timor (Portuguese)

Van Steenis (1953–54).

V. BORNEO

General

Maille & Saunders (…), Xantus (1870), Durnford (1888 onwards).

General, Indonesian part


1. Northwest Borneo  
(Sarawak and Brunei)


2. West Borneo

Wight (18…), Guggitz (before 1914), Enoh (1948), Polak (1948–49), Klay & Schophuys (1949), Paymans (1953).

3. South and Southeast Borneo


VI. PHILIPPINE ISLANDS

General

Boria (19…), Cuévas (19…), Bartolomé (c. 1910), Herbert (192…), CO (195…), Alequaen (1952).

1. Balabac Island

Vidal (187…–8…).

2. Palawan, Dumaran, etc.


16. Babar Islands

Van Borssum Waalkes (1956).

17. Tanimbar Islands (or Timor Iaot)

Van Borssum Waalkes (1956).

4. East and Northeast Borneo  
(from Balikpapan to the north)


5. British North Borneo


7. Labuan

Van Steenis (1953).

13. P. Nunukan, Tarakan, Mandoel, etc.

Paymans (1951), W. Meijer (1953), Kostermans (1953–54).

4. Mindoro


5. Batanes Islands

J. V. Santos (1955).

6. Babuyan Islands

7. Luzon


8. Polillo

F. M. Salvoza (1946), A. P. Castro (1948), Fox (1948), McVittie (1949), Muni (1949).

9. Marinduque

Vidal (187–8).

12. Masbate and Ticao

Fariñas (195).

13. Samar


14. Leyte and Biliran


15. Bohol

J. V. Santos (1955), in P.N.H. series.

16. Cebu


17. Negros and Siquijor Island


18. Panay, Guimaras, and Cuyo


20. Cagayan Sulu group

J. V. Santos (1956).

21. Sulu Islands

M. S. Clemens (1915), E. S. Evidente (1951), J. V. Santos (1956).

22. Basilan and Malamau Island

J. V. Santos (1956).

23. Mindanao, Dinagat, Siargao Island, etc.


VII. CELEBES

4. Southeast Peninsula

Radde (1890):

16. P. Lembeh, Talise, etc. near the Minahassa

VIII. MOLUCCAS

General
H.C. (1797–1802), Capt. Anderson (1802), W. Roxburgh Jr (1803), J. O. Voigt (c. 183.).

2. P. Morotai and P. Raoe

3. Halmahera, Loloda Islands, and P. Moero

4. P. Ternate, Tidore, and Makian
Curtis (c. 1882), Idjan & Mochtar bin Musa (1951), Pleyte (1951), Alston (1954).

5. P. Batjan, Kasiroeta, etc. and Kajoa Islands
Curtis (c. 1882), Alston (1954).

IX. NEW GUINEA
(incl. Bismarck Archipelago, bith not the Louisiades & Solomons)

General

General, Dutch New Guinea

General, British New Guinea
? Diels & Pritzel (1902), Anonymous (1933), Ingram (1939–45), Richardson (194 –5.), E. Allan (after 1945), McDonald (after 1945).

1. Vogelkop (Dutch West New Guinea)

2. Dutch North New Guinea

3. Dutch South New Guinea

4. Papua
Fechner (1886), Murphy (c. 1905), A. Wade (192.), DuBuy (1933), Cavanaugh (194.), A. J. Hart (after 1940), Crowe (1943), de Leeuw or de Zeeuw (1943), McAdam (c. 1943–44), Wakefield (1943–45), N.G.F. (1944 onwards), Root (1945), Heather (after 1945), Jackson (after 1945), Schacht (after 1945), Womersley (1951), H. A. Brown (1952–53), Brass (1953), Hoogland (1953 onwards), Lam (1954), McKee (1954), van Royen (1954), Saunders (1954), B. W. Taylor (1954), Chr. Versteegh (1954), Simmonds (1955).

5. Mandated Territory of New Guinea
(former Kaiser-Wilhelmsland)
Duncker (1909), Bateson (c. 1930), McAdam (1938–39), Cavanaugh (194.), Stonor (194.), Wakefield (1943–45), McKee (1944–45, 1954), N.G.F. (1944 onwards), Mair (1945), Womersley [8]
Cyclopaedia of Collectors—Supplement


6. D’Entrecasteaux Islands (incl. Fergusson, Goodenough and Normanby Island)

Brass (1953, 1956).

Bismarck Archipelago-General

BiRO (1901), Simmonds (1954).

8. New Britain (former Neu Pommern)


12. St Matthias group, Tench Island

Duncker (1908).

13. Admiralty, Purdy and Hermit Islands, and Matty (Wuvulu)

F. E. Hellwig (1902–04), Duncker (1908), N.G.F. (1944–45).

14. Schouten and Padaido Islands

N.G.F. (1944–45), Winder (1945), Botma (1949), Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

b. VOYAGES AND EXPEDITIONS CHRONOLOGICALLY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Years</th>
<th>Name of ship(s) and (or) of the expedition:</th>
<th>Name of commander(s) or scientific leader:</th>
<th>Name of chief botanical collector(s):</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1598–99</td>
<td>‘De 2e Scheepvaart’ (Dutch E. I. C.)</td>
<td>J. C. van Neck</td>
<td>J. C. van Neck</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1600–03</td>
<td>‘Tweede Reys van Neck’ (Dutch E. I. C.)</td>
<td>J. C. van Neck</td>
<td>J. C. van Neck</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1742–44</td>
<td>‘Drotningen av Sverige’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>P. von Utfall</td>
<td>C. G. Ekeberg (? coll.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1746–48</td>
<td>‘Callmar’ &amp; ‘Cronprins Adolph Friederic’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>M. Estbergen &amp; P. Dens</td>
<td>Chr. Tärnström</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1746–49</td>
<td>‘Götha Leyon’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>B. Askbom</td>
<td>C. G. Ekeberg (? coll.)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[9] CCXLIII
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Years:</th>
<th>Name of ship(s) and (or) of the expedition:</th>
<th>Name of command-er(s) or scientific leader:</th>
<th>Name of chief botanical collector(s):</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1750–52</td>
<td>Read: ‘Prins Carl’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>C. G. LEHMAN</td>
<td>P. OSBECK</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1751–54</td>
<td>‘Hoppet’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>C. TREATIGER</td>
<td>C. G. EKEBERG</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1755–56</td>
<td>‘Sophia Albertina’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>C. G. LEHMAN</td>
<td>C. G. EKEBERG</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1759–60</td>
<td>‘Friederic Adolph’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>C. G. EKEBERG</td>
<td>C. G. EKEBERG</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1762–63</td>
<td>‘Finland’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>C. G. EKEBERG</td>
<td>A. SPARRMANN</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1765–67</td>
<td>‘Stockholms Slott’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>H. HOLMERS</td>
<td>P. J. BLADH,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1768–70</td>
<td>‘Adolph Friederic’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>H. STREHLENERT</td>
<td>P. J. BLADH,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769–71</td>
<td>‘Finland’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>C. G. EKEBERG</td>
<td>C. H. WÄNNAN</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773–74</td>
<td>‘Finland’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>J. SELL</td>
<td>C. G. EKEBERG</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1774–75</td>
<td>‘Sophia Magdalena’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>C. G. EKEBERG</td>
<td>A. ALNOOR</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1777–78</td>
<td>‘Sofia Magdalena’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>C. G. EKEBERG</td>
<td>P. J. BLADH et al.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1777–78</td>
<td>‘Stockholms Slott’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>P. PETTERSSON</td>
<td>C. G. EKEBERG</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1778–80</td>
<td>‘Lovisa Ulrica’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>J. J. EKMAN</td>
<td>H. P. WENNERBERG,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1781–82</td>
<td>‘Gustaf III’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>J. A. BURTZ</td>
<td>H. P. WENNERBERG</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1783–84</td>
<td>‘Gustaf III’ (Swed. E.I.C.)</td>
<td>M. VON KRUSEN-STIerna</td>
<td>A. ALNOOR</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1786–89</td>
<td>‘Prince of Wales’ &amp; ‘Princess Royal’ (Engl.)</td>
<td>COLNETT</td>
<td>A. MENZIES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1791–95</td>
<td>‘Discovery’ &amp; ‘Chatham’ (Engl.)</td>
<td>VANCOUVER</td>
<td>A. MENZIES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1838</td>
<td>‘Kitty’ (Engl.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>J. CORSON</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1898</td>
<td>‘Cambridge Anthropological Exp.’ to Torres Straits (Engl.)</td>
<td>A. C. HADDON</td>
<td>CH. G. SELIGMAN(n)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1902–09</td>
<td>‘Südsee-Exp.’ in the ‘Gazelle’ (Germ.)</td>
<td>Capt. VAHSEL,</td>
<td>F. E. HELLWIG</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1908–09</td>
<td>‘Hamburg Südsee-Exp.’ in the ‘Peiho’ (Germ.)</td>
<td>Dr FULLEBORN</td>
<td>G. DUNCKER</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1951</td>
<td>‘Exp. to Halmahera’ (Indon.-Dutch)</td>
<td>P. GROENHART</td>
<td>A. A. VOGEL</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1951</td>
<td>‘Exp. to Sunda Straits’ (Indon.-Dutch)</td>
<td>A. HOOGWERF</td>
<td>D. R. PLEYTE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1951</td>
<td>‘Gyldenstolpe Exp.’ to E. New Guinea (Swed.)</td>
<td>Count N. C. G. F. GYLDENSTOLPE</td>
<td>J. VAN BORSUM</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1953</td>
<td>‘4th Archbold Exp.’ in Papua (Amer.)</td>
<td>L. J. BRASS</td>
<td>WAALKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1953</td>
<td>‘Exp. to Sumatra West Coast’ (Indon.-Dutch)</td>
<td>P. GROENHART</td>
<td>Greta Gylden-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1956</td>
<td>‘Exp. to Southern Moluccas’ (Indon.-Dutch)</td>
<td>G. ARNOLD</td>
<td>J. VAN BORSUM</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1956</td>
<td>‘5th Archbold Exp.’ in Papua (Amer.)</td>
<td>P. GROENHART</td>
<td>WAALKES</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### c. EARLY EXPLORERS IN MALAYSIA UP TO 1840

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1589</td>
<td>J. C. VAN NECK</td>
<td>(Dutch)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1747</td>
<td>C. G. EKEBERG</td>
<td>(Swedish)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1748</td>
<td>O. TÖREN</td>
<td>(Swedish)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Before 1753

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1758</td>
<td>H. VAN SANTEN</td>
<td>(Dutch)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1753</td>
<td>C. H. BRAAD</td>
<td>(Swedish)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>c. 1800</td>
<td>J. GRIFFITHS</td>
<td>(Engl.)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1764 | F. A. PRAYAN or PRAYON | (German) |
1767 | C. H. WÄNNAN | (Swedish) |
1774 | P. J. BLADH | (Swedish) |
1777 | A. ALNOOR | (Swedish) |
1779 | A. MENZIES | (Scotch) |
1789 | C. F. GRÖNDMALM | (Swedish) |
1793 | G. MACARTNEY | (Scotch) |
1799 | H. J. LEBECK | (Dutch) |
Cyclopaedia of Collectors—Supplement

CHAPTER VI. SOURCES OF INFORMATION

a. SURVEY OF SOURCES GIVING DATA ON COLLECTORS, COLLECTIONS AND TRAVELS

Cyclopaedia p. cxvii–cxxv add:

**General**

**1. Published sources**

ROXBURGH, W., *Hortus bengalensis*, or a Catalogue of the Plants growing in the Honourable East India Company's Botanic Garden at Calcutta. 1814.

Includes the names of numerous donors.


On the history of the Swedish East India Company. Includes an enumeration of the voyages with the name of the ship, the captain, dates of departure and return, and the-supercargoes (p. 112–117).


**Indonesia (general)**


**5. Borneo and neighbouring islands**


Historical sketch of ornithological explorations on p. 531–551.

**b. REPORTS, PAPERS, AND OTHER INFORMATION PERTAINING TO HERBARIUM WHERE MALAYSIAN COLLECTIONS ARE PRESERVED**

Cyclopaedia p. cxxvi–cxl add:

2. Special

*Adelaide, Australia*

Herb. University Adelaide.

Includes Herb. SCHOMBURGK; Java plants without indication, probably from BLUME etc. ex Herb.

(1) New entries are provided with an asterisk.

1812 Dr LUMSDAIN (Engl).
Before 1817 B. W. WESTERMANN (Danish).
1827 CL. E. MELLERBORG (Swedish).


Includes maps, bibliography, and biographical data.


Three annotated bibliographies, dealing respectively with Micronesian botany, coral atolls, and the vegetation of tropical Pacific islands (no floras and check-lists included).

**Regional**

Leyden. At first the Herbarium was in the Gardens' Department, now in the Botany School. The Waite Agricultural Institute has also an herbarium, but it is planned in the future to make one general herbarium with Herb. BLACK.

Berlin, Germany

Herb. Berlin-Dahlem.

In 1950 Prof. Dr PILGER informed us that all (or nearly all) type specimens are saved which belong
to the families arranged in Engler’s system till Rosaceae.

Cambridge, Mass., U.S.A.

Herb. Harvard University.


In the new building at Cambridge, the major portion of the Arnold Arboretum Herbarium, the Gray Herbarium in its entirety, and the Oakes Ames Orchid Herbarium, are housed. The Farlow Herbarium is technically a part of the new building set-up, but remained in its former building, connected to the new one. The horticultural part of the Arn. Arb. Herbarium stays at Jamaica Plain, but the soil samples and the wood and pollen slides are housed in the new building. The herbarium of the New England Botanical Club occupies part of the fourth floor.


*Canberra, Australia

*Herb. Canberra.

At Canberra, Land Survey Section of C.S.I.R.O.; a new building was erected to house the New Guinea Herbarium.

*Hollandia, New Guinea

*Herb. Forestry Department.

A forest exploration herbarium was started in Sept. 1952; in Nov. 1957 it comprised 6752 nos. Dupl. are sent to Leyden. In 1958 transferred to Manokwari.

Kiev, U.S.S.R.

Herb. Ukrainian Academy of Sciences.

Ghirishko, M. M., & O. I. Sokolovs’kii, Botanichniu Sad Akademii Nauk Ukrainskoi RSR i Ingbo Koletzii (The Botanic Garden of the Ukrainian Academy of Sciences and its collections) (Kiev 1950, 116 pp., 1 map and text-fig.) (n.v.).

Kuala Lumpur, Malaya

*Herb. Department of Agriculture.

A Herbarium for local use, mostly of plants found in association with agriculture. Duplicates of less common plants are forwarded to Singapore Herbarium.

Kuching, Sarawak, NW. Borneo

Herb. Sarawak Museum.

The herbarium of the Forest Department, Kuching, is now amalgamated with that of the Sarawak Museum.

*Lac, Terr. of New Guinea

*Herb. Forestry Department.

The Herbarium was established during World War II. Material collected in the first years decayed, but dupl. are in Herb. Brisbane. In 1946 the Forest Botanist J. S. Womersley was appointed in charge (cf. Fl. Mal. Bull. no 3, 1948, p. 61–62, and no 7, 1950, p. 188).


Dupl. are distributed to Brisbane, Canberra, Bogor, Kew, Leyden, Singapore, Arn. Arbor., Imp. Forestry Institute Oxford. Dupl. of Coniferae also to M. Y. Orr at Edinburgh, and to E. Stirling Booth at Adelaide.

*Lisbon, Portugal


*Liverpool, England

*Herb. Liverpool University.

Heywood, V. H., The University Herbarium, Liverpool (Taxon 5, 1956, p. 10–11).

London, England

Herb. British Museum (Nat. Hist.).

Dandy, J. E., The Sloane Herbarium: an annotated List of the Horti sicci composing it, with biographical Accounts of the Principal Contributors, based on Records compiled by the late James Britton. London, in the press.

*Los Baños, P.I.

*Herb. College of Agriculture.

This was a local herbarium of the College; duplicates are in Ann Arbor, Michigan. Probably most of the material was collected by students on excursions to Mt Maquiling. The original set at Los Baños was destroyed in 1945.

Madrid, Spain

Herb. Botanic Gardens. (Officialmente Instituto Botânico ‘Antonio José Cavanilles’).

The herbarium of Vidal and his collectors will be incorporated. Possibly also the other collections of the former Museo Ultramarino.

CCXLVI
Sept. 1958]   Cyclopaedia of Collectors—Supplement

Herb. Escuela de Montes (Ciudad Universitana).

Is said to consist of Spanish woody plants. Evidently there is no herbarium at the Escorial, at least not now. What happened to the Philippine collections made by BARANDA and J. G. VALDES is not known to the author.

Herb. Museo Ultramarino (= Oversea).

Does not exist as such any more. Possibly all collections in Herb. Bot. Gard. Madrid.

Manila, Philippines

Philippine National Herbarium.


*Manokwari, New Guinea

*Herb. Forestry Department.

The Herbarium which was started in 1952 at Hollandia (see there) was transferred to Manokwari in 1958.

Melbourne, Australia

National Herbarium.

In 1950 the Herbarium was still divided in a Herb. generale, Herb. Austral., Herb. New Zealand, Herb. Papuanum, and Herb. Polynesia (incl. N. Caledonia). All material and the labels in the Papuan Herbarium are lying loose between the covers which are inserted in vertical portfolios. Von MUELLER described only a small part of the Papuan material. The archives dating from von MUELLER’s time were destroyed under the directorate of RAE.

Monaco

The entire entry in the Cyclopaedia must be omitted; Herb. Monacensis = Munich, see there.

*Pajakumbu, Sum. West Coast, Indonesia


This new herbarium of the Faculty of Agriculture at Pajakumbu, was started by Dr W. MEIJER, since 1955 Lecturer, later Professor there.

*Quezon City, Philippines

*Herb. University of the Philippines.

The herbarium of the Botany Department of the University. Dupl. in the Philip. Nat. Herb., Leyden, etc.

Stockholm, Sweden

Herb. Royal Academy of Sciences.

The BERGIUS herbarium includes plants from THUNBERG (Java, Ceylon, etc.), WÄNMAN (Java, Manila, Sumatra, etc.), OSBECK, RADERMACHER (Java), SPARRMAN, EKEBERG (Sumatra, etc.), BLADH (Ind. Or., China, etc.), KOENIG (few), HORNSTEDT (Java).

Herb. State Museum.


The herbarium includes many dupl. from Indonesia, presented by BLUME and MIQUEL; dupl. E.I.C. presented by J. Hooker; plants from OSBECK, KOENIG, THUNBERG, etc. with Herb. ALSTRÖMER.

Uppsala, Sweden

Botanical Museum.

The THUNBERG herbarium includes plants from MELLERBORG, LEBECK (Java, etc.), BLADH, GRÖNDAHL, WÄNMAN, KOENIG, etc.

JUEL, H. O., Notes on the herbarium of Abraham Bäck (Svensk. Linné-Sällskap. Årsskrift 7, 1924, p. 68–82, with ill.).

c. SELECT LIST OF ORIGINALLY PRIVATE HERBARIA AND THEIR PRESENT LOCATION

Cyclopaedia p. cxli–cxlii add:

ALSTRÖMER, C., Herb. State Mus. Stockholm. Included plants from OSBECK, KOENIG, THUNBERG.

BÄCK, Abraham, Herb. Uppsala.


FORSKÅL, P., Herb. Copenhagen; Herb. RETZIUS (= Lund).

HAUSSKNTECH, H. K., Herb. Weimar, Germany.

HORNEMANN, J. W., Herb. Copenhagen.


[13]
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

During the past years ample help for preparing this Supplement was given by the librarian of the Rijksherbarium, Mr L. Vogelenzang, and by the Leyden University Library. By courtesy of the Amsterdam University Library it was possible to study letters from their MSS Department at Leyden.

The 'Algemeen Rijksarchief' at The Hague procured several data on servants of the Dutch East India Company.

Mr A. H. G. Alston kindly gave information whenever possible, and the staff-members of the Flora Malesiana, especially Mr P. W. Leenhouts and Mr J. Kern, always drew my attention to new names or localities found on herbarium labels. Dr C. A. Backer put his corrected and annotated copy of the Cyclopaedia at my disposal.

Extensive valuable data were received from Dr A. J. G. H. Kostermans (on collections of the Indonesian Forestry Service), Ir F. W. Rappard and Mr C. Kalkman (on collections of the Forestry Service of West New Guinea), Mr J. B. McAdam and Mr J. S. Womersley (on collectors in East New Guinea), and from Dr E. Quisumbing (on contributors to the P.N.H.).

Valuable information was found in the Florence Herbarium (Herb. Beccari) in 1951, and specially during a trip to Hamburg, Copenhagen, Lund, Stockholm, and Uppsala, in May 1957. In Copenhagen Dr H. Molholm Hansen once more took great pains to answer my queries; Mr C. O. Jorgensen of the Danish East Asiatic Company gave information on Danish planters in Malaya. In Sweden many interesting details on the collecting activities of servants of the Swedish East India Company could be unearthed, thanks to the kind co-operation of Dr T. Norlindh, Prof. Dr R. Florin, Mr F. E. Soderberg, Dr A. Holmberg (Librarian of the Academy), Dr E. Asplund, and others.

M. J. van Steenis-Kruseman.

Leyden, December 1957.
SPECIAL PART

LEGEND TO ABBREVIATIONS AND SYMBOLS

Cyclopaedia p. 3–4 add:

1. Abbreviations of Herbaria and collecting series

   Sandakan:
   S.H. (= Sandakan Herbarium) series.
   San (= Sandakan) series.
   B.N.B. (= British North Borneo) series.
   Hollandia: (now MANOKWARI):
   B.W. (= Boswezen) series.
   Lae:

4. Geographical names and abbreviations

As in Indonesia some islands and places are nowadays mentioned by Indonesian names which differ greatly from the formerly used ones, it seems appropriate to cite here the more important name changes, although in this Supplement the familiar names will still be found.

   Bogor = Buitenzorg
   Djakarta = Batavia
   Djawa = Java
   Irian = New Guinea
   Kalimanten = Borneo
   Maluku = Moluccas
   Sulawesi = Celebes

5. Abbreviations of cited literature

See ‘Citation of Serials and some Books’ in Fl. Mal. I, 52, 1956, p. cxlv–clxv.
ALPHABETICAL LIST OF COLLECTORS

Abbott, William Louis

Zoological collecting localities.²
Anambo Islands (1899–1900), Natuna Islands (1900); coasts of N. Sumatra: Atjeh and Tapanuli, and the islands Simulur, Banjak, and P. Mansalur (1901–02).—1902. Simalur, Batu Islands, Nias.—1904. Billiton, BanjayKa, and Enggano, Karinata Islands.—1907. Bowean.—1908. Karinata Islands.—He also visited some small islets in the Java Sea.


*Abella, C.* contributed some numbers from Mt Tolong, Negros (1948–49) to the P.N.H. numbers of the Philippine National Herbarium (see there).


*Adelbert, Albert George Ludwig* (1914, Middelburg, Z., Holland; x) spent part of his youth in Java and Sumatra, but returned to Holland to attend a secondary school in The Hague. Subsequently he studied biology at Leyden University; from 1943–48 Botanical Assistant at the Rijks Herbarium, Leyden. From 1948 onwards Assistant at the Herbarium Bogoriense, Buitenzorg (Bogor); in 1952–53 Acting Chief. Since Dec. 1954 he was transferred to the new botanical garden Setia Mulia near Padang, Sumatra West Coast, as leader of the staff. End of June 1956 he went on furlough to Holland, and at present he is working on a thesis on Lycopodiaceae.

Collecting localities. 1949. W. Java: Bogor.—1950. At Tjisarua, Tjibodas (garden), Kuripan, Tjibodas (Reserve), Telaga Wara, and G. Gere Bentang (near Tjibodas).—1953. Tjisarua (Oct. 9); Puntjak and Telaga Wara (Dec. 14).—1954. Expedition to Bantam under P. Groenhart (with Pleyte, van Kregten, etc.): from Bogor via Djakarta and Serang to Pandeglang (Feb. 1); via Labuhanjan to Songhijang (2); vicinity and hinterland of Songhijang (3–5); between Labuan and Tjiabilung, mouth of the Tjibungur (6); S. Bantam, coastal area between Malimping and Bajah (7–8); to Pandeglang; NW slope of G. Pulasari, reaching the crater (10–12); back to Bogor (13).—1955–June 1956. Sumatra West Coast: in the vicinity of Setia Mulia, the Botanic Garden near Padang.


*Agama, José* retired from the Forest Department of North Borneo on 8th June 1957 after 42 years of service. Biographical data. Mal. For. 20, 1957, p. 180.


*Ahmad bin Topin* a Kuching Malay, attendant from the Sarawak Museum, who partly accompanied Miss W. M. A. Brooke (see there) on her collecting trips in Sarawak. When she was temporarily disabled, he collected on his own, but in her series. He was trained by her in collecting and herbarium work.

In Nov. 1954 he went to Niah Caves with Mr Harrison of the Sarawak Museum, and made a small collection of plants (Miss Brooke in litt.). In 1955 he accompanied the Oxford Expedition for 3 months in the Plieran Valley, and assisted the forestry member (G. H. Pickles, see there) of the party. He did a small amount of individual collecting, and in those cases his name together with Pickles's occurs on the herbarium sheet.

Lately he is spending most of his time in entomological work.

*Ain bin Haji Mahamad* a Forester of the Department of Forestry, Sarawak.

In 1953 he assisted the forestry member of the Oxford Expedition for three months in the Plieran Valley. He did a small amount of individual collecting and in that case his name together with that of G. H. Pickles (see there) occurs on the herbarium sheet.

*Ajawyla, O. D.*


Albertis, Count Luigi Maria d’

2nd line, for Corsica read: Sardina.


Alesid, Godefredo L.

of the zoological staff of the Philippine National Museum, Manila, accompanied the Chicago-Philippine Expedition headed by Dr Harry Hoogstraal (see there), and collected plants in Abra Prov., Luzon, in Apr.—May 1946, and not in 1947–48.

Collections. Numbered in the P.N.H. series; in Herb. Manila and Herb. Chicago, > 300 nos.

(†) New entries are provided with an asterisk.
Alderwerelt van Rosenburgh, C. R. W. K. van

In the Cyclopedia 'van' was dropped by mistake.

Collections. Add: According to Alston the Selaginellas in Berlin are dupl. not collected by himself.


Besides in Malaya she collected in Europe, Australia, and New Zealand, but mostly cryptogams.

Allen, Edgar Francis

(1914, Formby, Lanc., England; x), agriculturist, educated at Cambridge University; A.I.C.T.A. (Trinidad); in the Agricultural Department, Malaya, 1937-41, 1945-markie; 1941-45 Malayan Volunteer Air Force (R.A.F.).

Collections. Add: Herb. Sing., also orchids and plants from limestone hills.

He collected Goodyera hispida and Bulbophyllum convicium, two new records for Selangor, Malaya, in the Templer National Park.

*Alnoor, Abraham

(1733, Stockholm, Sweden; 1805, Stockholm, Sweden), son of a wine-merchant of Dutch descent; silk-manufacturer at Stockholm from 1756.

For several years in the employ of the Swedish East India Company, from 1773–88 as supernumerary accompanying five voyages to the East (see below).

In 1779 he corresponded with C. P. Thunberg on Sparman’s collections of the Cape, Batavia, and Ceylon, etc.


Literature. (1) MS letter in University Library, Upsala.

(2) Cf. list of the voyages with the names of the captains and the supernerumaries in E. Olán, Ostindiska compagniets saga (1920).
S of Padang Sidempuan, and Teruting (14); Sumatra East Coast Res.: Rampu, between Tebingtinggi and Lubukpakam (15), Medan (16), Sibolangit (17-18), Kabandjame and Kotabulu (19); N. Sumatra, Atjeh: Kotatjame and Lau Simerah (20); Lau Penganggalan, Memding, and

*Alpha, R.*

employee of the Kebun Raya Indonesia (Botanic Gardens) at Bogor, Java, assisted T. O. van Kregten with the collecting of plants during a tour in Bantam in Feb. 1954 (itinerary etc. see sub Adelbert). His name may appear on some of the labels.

*Alston, Arthur Hugh Garfit*

(1902, West Asby, Lincolnshire, England; 1958, Barcelona, Spain), botanist, educated at Oxford University. After some months at Kew appointed Systematic Botanist, Dept of Agriculture, Ceylon 1925-29. Since 1930 in Dept of Botany, British Museum (Natural History). Besides in Malaysia, he travelled extensively in Europe, including Albania, Greece, and Spain, in Algeria (N. Africa), and in South and Central America.

His publications deal mainly with ferns and history; author of the supplement volume to TRIMEN’S Flora of Ceylon. Lately revising fern families for Flora Malesiana, and co-editor of its 2nd series Pteridophyta.

**Itinerary.** 1953. Siam; W. Java: Donmuang (Oct. 24), Bogor (= Buitenzorg) (30), Djasinga and Dungus Iwul (Nov. 3), Tjibodas (7), Bogor (8); Siti Lembang, N of Bandung (17); G. Tangkuban Prahu (18), and in Nov. Dec. at Tjibodas (with Tjibeureum, Rawa Gajonggong, Huis ten Bosch), Tjisukawayana (Dec. 3), Tjimindi.—1954. W. Java: Pasir, Ganessa (Jan. 3); Karanghar, near Tjisikelok (6), Tjisukawayana (6); Bogor (10); S. Borneo: Sampit (Jan. 16-19), Tjempaka Mulia (20), Sampit (21-23), Handjalanpin (24), Kuala Kwaian (25), Permantang (25-29), Handjalanpin (29); W. Java: Bogor (Feb. 1-13); Sumatra West Coast Res.: Padang (Feb. 14-15), Lubuk Selasih and Kota Hilalang (16), Batang Palupuh and Bukit Tinggi (17), Telugu Kota Baru S of Bukit Tinggi (18); Lembah Anai W of Padang Pandjang, G. Merapi (19); Lake Manindjau and Paripandjang, Matur and Padanggelangang (20); Bukit Tinggi (21), Air Putih E of Pajakumbuh (22); Batang Palupuh, Pasarkumpulan, Bondjol, and Kambahan near Lubuksikaping (23); Bukit Tinggi (24), Padang (25), Indrapura (26), Kota Limasering (27), G. Labu, and Butu Hampar, Kayu Aro Estate (28); Sungei Kering, G. Kerintji (March 2); old Japanese road, G. Kerintji (3); G. Kerintji (4); Sungei Tanduk, Kayu Aro (5-7); Kota Limo Manus, Sungei Tanduk, River Kumbang, Sungei Pagas (7); Penuh, Sungei Kunjitt, and Mura Sako (8); Indrapura, Laut Njour, Painan, Teluk Batang SE of Painan, Teluk Kabung (9); Bukit Tinggi (= Fort de Kock), Air Putih, Pintu Angin (10); Bukit Tinggi, Padang Luar, Lembah Anai W of Padang Pandjang (11); ravine at Bukit Tinggi (12); Rimbu Panti (13); W. Sumatra, Tapanuli Res.: Bukit Dua-blas, S of Muarasipang (13); Pintu Padang,

**ALSTON**

Lau Kaulam (21); G. Satan, Lau Gurah, and Lau Kelawu (22); Lau Sigala (23); Blangkedjeren (24); Kotatjame and Kotabungon (26); Sumatra East Coast Res.: Merek and R. Bolon, Dolok Silali (26); W. Sumatra, Tapanuli Res.: Sidikalang (27); Parbuluan, Tome N of Baniara, Hariarapintu (28); Loe Pondon (29-30); Loe Renun, E of Sidikalang (30); Loe Pakoan, Parbuluan, Hariarapintu, and Baniara (31); Loe Pondon (Apr. 1); Sidikalang, Silalahi, Sumbul (2); Hariarapintu and Hutaalgulang (3); Sumatra East Coast Res.: Lubuk Pakam (5); Pe(r)mating Siantar, Bandar Dolok, Marial Puta, Aik Nauli (7); G. Simbolon, Batu Lubang, Prapat, Lake Toba (8); W. Sumatra, N. Tapanuli: Aek Nahlu, Lumban Djuu, G. Pangu Lubao, Pong Hulu-bau (8); Sumatra East Coast Res.: Sumi Bari, Bunut Estate near Kisaran, Sentang, and Tandjung Balai (9); Asahan River (10); W. Java: Bogor (Apr. 16-28), making an excursion to Pulau Kelor and Amsterdam Island in Bay of Djakarta (27); Bogor (Apr. 29-May 20); Koningsplein, Djakarta (= Batavia, May 5); SW. Celebes: Makassar (26), Pare Pare (27); Centr. Celebes: Donggala (28); N. Celebes: Toli-Toli (29); NE. Celebes, Minahassa: Tomohon (31), G. Mahawu (June 1), Tomohon (2-6); Lake Lahendong, Kelelond, Soputan Range (7); G. Masarang,
Kakaskasen, Tonsealama (8); G. Lokon (9), Tonsealama and Tanggari (10), Tomohon (12-13); Soputran Range, at Manimporok (14), Kelelond (15, 16), Kawamaäsam (15), Tonderukan (17), Kelelond (17-18); Tomohon (19), G. Masarang (20), Kakaskasen to G. Mahawu (21), Tomohon Djalolo, Huku-Huku near Atjengo, and Taboso (10); Idamdehi and Peak of Djalolo (13); Idamdehi to Atjengo, Gamduoro, Gamgono, and Lolori (14); Atjengo (15); Batjan: Indomut, Senggah River, and Amasing (20); Tuwokona, and Gandasuli River (22); G. Sibele(1a) (23-25), Labuhu (27); Sula Islands: Sanana; Buru: Namlea and Sawa (Sept. 2); Ambon: Djematban (3); Lesser Sunda Islands, Bali: Buleleng (10); W. Java: Bogor (Sept. 16-Oct. 2). On the voyage home he touched Malaya.


He collected also some zoological, entomological, and mineralogical material.

Alvins, M. V.


Amdjah 1st line for 1916 read: 1915.

* Ames, Oakes

is credited with collecting in the Philippines and Borneo in Index Herb. (pt II, 1954). Cm. Schweinfurth of the Botanical Museum, Cambridge, Mass., assures me (in litt.) that Prof. Ames to his certain knowledge did not collect in any part of Malaysia.

* Amiruddin Musa

(1930, Kepahiang, Bengkulu, S. Sumatra, Indonesia; x), during 1956 Student-Assistant of Dr W. Meijer, Faculty of Agriculture, Pajakumbuh.


Anderson, Captain evidently collected in the *Moluccas* in 1802 (see Roxburgh, Hort. Beng. 1814, p. 15).

* Anderson, James Aidan Robb

(1922, Bamburgh, Northumberland, England; x), served in the British Army during World War II (1940–46), and was subsequently educated in forestry at Edinburgh University (B. Sc. 1950);
studied in Finland, 1950–51. In 1951 he took up an appointment as Assistant Conservator of Forests in the British Colonial Service, and was stationed at Sibu (Sarawak) from 1951–54; in 1955, on return from leave, Research Officer at Kuching; in 1956 seconded to Brunei as State Forest Officer.

He is making ecological studies in fresh-water swamps; a preliminary check-list of the species was in preparation in 1956.


Collections. About 1000 specimens (up to June 1956), numbered in the field series of the Forest Department Sarawak; in Herb. Sarawak, Sing., and Kepong.

Andersson, Nils Johan

Collections. Add: Sheets collected in Singapore (dated Jan. 28, 1853) are present in Herb. State Mus. Stockholm.


Andrea, A. F.

(1822, Lolland, island in the W. Baltic; May 1893, ?), in the mercantile marine from 1843–78, retiring in the latter year. From 1854 as a captain; in 1865 his ship was destroyed by fire in the South Atlantic, but thanks to his efficiency and presence of mind the crew was saved. Through the influence of Japetus Steenstrup, Professor of Zoology, he became interested in natural history, and did henceforth very extensive collecting work, especially on pelagic animals. As a reward for his valuable aid to science he got a Danish government pension.

He is also the author of poems and religious books.

Third line of the entry in the Cyclopaedia (Fl. Mal. 1, p. 16b) must read 1871 instead of 1875.


Annandale, Thomas Nelson

Collections. Add: In Herb. Kew recorded about 10 specim. Skeat Expedition coll. Annandale & Robinson. As H. C. Robinson is not known to me as a member of the Skeat Expedition, this statement (found at Kew) sounds doubtful; it seems more probable that the specimens were collected in 1901–02.

*Atonuevo, P.

of the staff of the Philippine National Museum, collected on Mt Pulog (Luzon, March 1948) with A. P. Castro, and > 300 plants in Mindanao (March–Nov. 1950) with K. J. Pelzer; numbered in the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium).

*Anonymous

The Assistant Resident of Air Bangis and Rau, Sumatra West Coast, sent some herbarium specimens of trees to Herb. Leyden; collected March 20, 1861.

*Anonymous

The Director of Agriculture, New Guinea, sent 15 orchids to Kew Herb. in 1933.

Anta accompanied Kostermans (see there) to Banka in 1949, and collected at least on G. Maros. Material in Herb. Bog.

*Arañez, Adoracion T.

collected at Batangas (Luzon) in Dec. 1953; in Herb. Univ. Philip.

*Arce, B., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Arcilla, F., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Ardeita, R., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

Arens, Pedro Martin José


Armit, William Edington de Margrat

Collections. Add: Material from Java and 125 Java plants pres. to Herb. State Mus. Stockholm in 1922.

*Arthur, H. R.

Collections. At least the nos 149–150, collected Aug. 1952 on Mt Kinabalu, Br. N. Borneo, in Herb. Hongkong.

*Ashton, Peter Shaw

(1934, Boscombe, Hants, England; x), botanist, educated at Cambridge University (B.A.); appointed as State Forest Botanist in Brunei, Borneo, in 1957, to study the trees of economic importance, mainly Dipterocarps. He will work for 3 years in the field, followed by 2 years at Cambridge under Mr Corner, with the intention of studying for a Ph.D., and writing a Forester's Manual of Brunei Dipterocarps.

Collecting Localities. From March 1957 onwards in Brunei, NW. Borneo, up till now (Oct. same year) having collected near the Temburong, Brunei, Tutong, and Belait rivers.

numbers 5700–5950 and 7800–7900; BRUN (Brunei) numbers 1–800 (so far in Oct. 1957); herbs and lower plants numbered A1–200 (so far), his own collecting numbers; besides 350 nos collected jointly with G.H.S. Wood (see there) in Brunei, distributed from Sandakan with SAN numbers.


*Astudillo, R., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Atjil, A., cf. sub Forest Research Institute, Buitenzorg (Bogor), Java.

*Atmawisastra
‘mantri’ of the Mountain Garden at Tjibodas, assisted A. M. Neervoort (see there) in collecting plants (after the war, only occasionally).

*B.N.B. nos, cf. sub Forest Department British North Borneo.

*B.W. nos, cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

*Babaran, S.

Backer, Cornelis Andries

Bailey, Frederick Manson

Bain, Vivian Light
(B1899, Taiping, Perak, Malay Peninsula; x) was educated in forestry at Rangoon University (Diploma in 1926). Till March 1951 in the Malayan Forest Service, lastly as Senior Assistant Conservator of Forests in Perak.


*Balajadia, Deogracias
was appointed Ranger of the Forest Department British North Borneo in 1933. Stationed at Kudat and Sandakan. He resigned in 1941 and returned to the Philippines.

Collectors. Cf. sub For. Dept Br. N. Borneo.

*Baldwin
is cited as a collector of Didymocarpus malayana Hook. f. in Perak, Malay Peninsula (cf. KING & GAMBLE in J. As. Soc. Beng. 74, pt 2, 1908, p. 752).

Balen, J. A. van
(1854–1941) arrived in New Guinea in Jan. 1883, his first station being P. Roën in the Geelvink Bay. In 1889 he established a missionary station at Windehsi. He resigned in 1913.

Biographical data. Ned. Zendingsblad 24, 1941, p. 91 + portr. (the initials are erroneously mentioned as A.J.).

*Balintay, M.

*Ballesteros, J. S., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Baltazar, C. R., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Baluyot, A., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

Banks, Sir Joseph

*Banzon, Gregoria T.
—collected at Novaliches, Rizal (Luzon), in Nov. 1953; in Herb. Univ. Philipp., > 71 nos.
Baptist, Dr E. D. C.

Barkmeyer-de Vries, A. M., cf. also sub A. M. de Vries.

Barnard, Basil Henry Francis
(1874, Gatton, Somerset, England; 1953, Clevedon, Somerset, England), was educated at Keble College, Oxford. According to his own information he entered the Forest Service in 1898.


Barnard, R. C.
retired as silviculturist from the Forest Research Station, Kepong, in 1956.

Author of many silvicultural papers.


Bartlett, Harley Harris
retired in 1955.


Collections. Add: According to Index Herb. (pt II, 1954) Java plants of his are in Herb. Sing., and Sarawak plants in Herb. Leyden. Bartlett himself, however, assured me that he never collected in either place. The Sarawak plants must have been collected by E. Bartlett.

*Bartolomé, J., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Bartolomé, Vicente Concepción
Collections. Plants from the Philippines (coll. about 1910) in Herb. Ann Arbor (cf. Index Herb. pt II, 1954). According to the Director, Prof. H. H. Bartlett, he may have been a student collector, and it seems possible that the specimens were brought back by Dr F. C. Gates who taught at the College of Agriculture, University of the Philippines.

Bartsch, Paul


*Baskiñas, Leticia
collected in Dec. 1953 at Baguio, Luzon; in Herb. Univ. Philip.

Bateson, Gregory
Collections. Herb. Kew: plants from NE. New Guinea (Sepik River) and New Britain (Baining Mts, Gazelle Peninsula); > 143 nos.

Bauer, Ferdinand Lucas
Itinerary. Line 3 (of p. 42a) read as follows: Apr. 1–7, 1803. For detailed data . . .

Baumhauer, Jan Willem Samuel
Collections. Possibly he collected in the Lingga Archipelago in 1872.

*Bayer, F. M.
collected some ferns etc. near Hollandia, North New Guinea, in 1945.

*Beach, Kay H.
resident of Edwardsville, Kansas, a Quaker (Friend) who collected plants on his Friends Service Committee missions in the Far and Near East. In 1948–49 he was in northern China and collected about Shanghai, Hongkong, and Manila (Luzon) on the way home. In 1951–52 he was in India in the same work, returning via Afghanistan, Iran, Iraq, Jordan, and Israel.


*Bebas
a Forest Guard of Mr Derry (see there) in Malacca about 1900–1905; he collected plants in the Malay Peninsula (Mr J. Purseglove in litt.).

Beccari, Odoardo
Collections. Delete: Herb. Monaco. After 'Plantaec Beccarianae' insert: From his herbarium at Florence it is clear that he evidently later altered his intention, probably after having extended his expeditions to other Indonesian islands. In fact P.B. nos were exclusively given to Borneo plants, P.S. nos to those from Sumatra, and P.P. nos to Papuan plants, the initials standing respectively for 'Plante bornensi', 'Plante sumatrente', and 'Plante papuane'. In recent years a paper was published on his herbarium, including a list of Malaysian sea-grasses he collected. A copy of a compiled number list of his phanerogamic herbarium is present at Florence, Leyden, Bogor, and in the Arnold Arboretum (Jamaica PI.).

The dupl. in Melbourne mostly from Sumatra, few from Java and New Guinea.


*Beck, Dr Eugen
brother of the botanist Dr Günther Beck, made a voyage to Aden, the East Indies, Further India, and Hongkong in c. 1886.

Collections. Herb. Vienna: about 300 plants from above-mentioned voyage. The collection includes some plants from P. Penang.


*Bell, Peter Robert  
(1920, Bexleyheath, England; x), botanist, educated at Cambridge University, 1938-40, 1945-46; Lecturer in Botany in the University of London. He paid a visit to Sarawak in 1956.

Collecting localities. 1956. NW. Borneo, Sarawak: on Mt Pei and other high peaks (June-July), northern half of the Pueh Range, especially above c. 3000 ft.

Collections. Herb. Brit. Mus.: nos 1882-2088 inclusive, especially Pteridophyta and Bryophyta; dupl. will be sent to Herb. Sarawak and eventually elsewhere.

*Belleza, A., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

Bentham Jutting, Woutera Sophie Suzanna van married to P. J. van der Feen (not Veen).

*Bergman, Sten  
(1895, Ransäter, Prov. of Värmland, Sweden; x), studied at the University of Stockholm, taking his Ph. D. in 1952. He made scientific expeditions to Kamchatka (1920-22), Kurile Islands (1929-30), Korea (1935-36), and West New Guinea (1948-49, 1952-53). His main interest is ornithology. He conducted the Swedish-Netherlands expedition to West New Guinea and some neighbouring islands, assisted by Stöqvist (itinerary see below).

Itinerary. 1948. Arrival at Sorong, W of New Guinea (July 22); July 29 with Lief tinck, Stöqvist, and Lundqvist for a 5-day tour by motor-boat, visiting the coasts of Waigeo and Salawatti; in the first half of Aug. exploring E and SE of Sorong; by flying-boat (Aug. 17) to Kalamon, c. 50 km SE of Sorong, staying till the 25th; Sept. 15 to Majalibit Bay, S. Waigeo, making base camp in Beeeuw (small islet); mid-Oct. returning to Sorong via Saonek; subsequently exploring SE of Sorong (Mool region).

Collections. From 1948, most plants collected by Pleyte (see there) c.s. A small collection was made by himself mostly on Mt Tombok, situated on the western side of Lake Anggi Gita near Arfak Mts in the Vogelkop; in Herb. State Mus. Stockholm; phanerogams identified by Dr van Steenis in Jan. 1952. No botanical collections made in 1952-53.

(2) E. B. Bartram: 'Ruderal and Parasites.  
Eine Forschungsreise nach Neuguinea' (Wiesbaden 1952).

*Berry, Andrew  
(fl. 1784-1819) of the Madras Medical Service, 1784-1814, was associated with the Moravian missionaries, and laid out a garden in Madras City. He was a friend of Roxburgh and largely contributed to the Calcutta Garden, mostly plants from India, but also credited with plants from the Malay Islands (1799), Moluccas (1807), and Africa (see Roxburgh, Hort. Beng. 1814). Those from outside India were presumably cultivated in his own garden, and not brought to India by himself.


Beuméé, Johan Gotlieb Benjamin retired in 1953.

*Beijen, Ch., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

Beyer, Henry Otley, cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Beyer, Wm.  
collected some thirty plants in Luzon, which were numbered in the P.N.H. series (see Philippine National Herbarium).

*Bezdek, József  

Literature. (1) J. Bezdek: 'Néhány tropikus botanikus kertéről és a Bronx-parki növénytani intézetről' (On some tropical botanic gardens and the botanical institute in Bronx Park) (Botanikai Közlemények 11, 1912, p. 64-82; in Hungarian).

*Bhaskaran Nair, V. K.  
while making a survey of vegetation at the Rubber Research Institute Experiment Station, Malaya, collected Croton hirtus from Sungi Buloh, Selangor (March 10, 1955); material in Herb. Sing. (Gard. Bull. Sing. 15, 1956, p. 1).

*Binnendijk, Simon  
Collecting localities. According to labels of material in the Bogor Herbarium BINNENDIJK collected in Sumatra, but no data on a visit to that island came to my knowledge. In the letters of S. Binnendijk I found a note that his son, W. H. Binnendijk, collected seeds of Teysmannia albitrons from Rau (Padang Uplands, Sum. W. Coast) (letter dated June 14, 1879), which were forwarded to Leyden. It seems possible that he also collected other material.

Binnendijk, Simon  
Collecting localities. Add: W. Java: G. Tjampea (G. Tjibodas) (c. Apr. 1852); several times on G. Gedeh-Pangrango.

Binstead, Charles Herbert  
**Birch, J. K.**

**COLLECTIONS.** Pteridophytes (463) from *P. Pennang in Herb. Brit. Mus.* (acq. 1927). He collected in the island about 1905.

**Biró, Lajos**

(born at Tasnád, Hungary; died in Budapest) studied initially theology, but his intense interest in natural history induced him to take up zoology. His qualification in the University of Budapest took him many years as he had to earn the means for studying, as a private tutor.

After his return from New Guinea, he was appointed ‘Custos honoris causa’ at the Hungarian National Museum, where he elaborated his collections; he was awarded a Honorary Dr’s degree of the University of Szeged.

He explored several other countries, viz: N. Africa (1902-03), Greece (1906), Turkey (Ankara, 1925), and Bulgaria (1928).

Schizaea birói A. Richt. and Biroteris KÜMM. were also named after him.

**ITINERARY.** 1901. Add: In French Isl., but as collecting there proved to be rather poor, he left for Sydney, doing some collecting in Australia; subsequently returning to New Guinea, making preparations for his home voyage, leaving Dec. 21.


(7) L. Biró: ‘Het ér Új-Guineában’ (Budapest 1923; letters written from New Guinea); ’Újguineai utazásom emlékei’ (Budapest 1932; reminiscences from his New Guinea voyage); and some other papers in Hungarian in *Természetrati Közlöny* 31, 1899, p. 74-75, and *ibid.* 51, 1919, p. 397-398.


**Bladh, Petter Johan**

(1746, Vasa, Finland; 1816, Bennvik at Närpes, Vasa Prov., Finland) passed his youth at Vasa in Finland, and studied for some time at Åbo. From 1766-84 in the employ of the Swedish East India Company, the years 1777-83 permanently stationed in China, but in total staying there much longer. From 1766-75 he accompanied several voyages to the East (see below), respectively as a clerk, 2nd, and 1st assistant of the supercargo; in 1776 appointed supercargo and from the next year stationed at Canton, where he later became agent of the trading-station. In 1784 he returned definitely to Europe, and settled as soon as possible in Finland, taking with him all of his curios to Bennvik estate, where everything was Chinese. In 1808, during a war, his house was badly plundered by the Russians. In business, and ‘kansliråd’ at the nearby Kaskö (= Kaskinen).

He always had a keen interest in natural history and in 1770 attended Bergius’s lectures, and courses in mineralogy, and chemistry at Stockholm as a visitor. A correspondent of C. P. Thunberg, who named the genus *Bladhia* after him (= Ardisia), but also of A. J. Retzius, and A. Bäck. In 1779 he was appointed member of the Royal Swedish Academy at Stockholm.

**ITINERARY.** In the East-Indiaman ‘Lovisa Ulrica’ from Göteborg (Dec. 16, 1766) via Cadiz and Java to Canton (arrival Aug. 25, 1767), back in Sweden June 1768. In the ‘Adolph Frierdieric’ from Göteborg (Dec. 1768) to East India, returning June 1, 1770. In the ‘Stockholms Slott’ from Vasal.—In the ‘Stockholms Slott’ from Jan. 9, 1772-June 1, 1773, bringing A. S. Brandt to the Cape.—In the ‘Sophia Magdalena’ (Capt. C. G. Ekeberg), Jan. 1774-June 1775; in 1774, having visited Batavia and Angkè on the N. coast of W. Java.—In the ‘Stockholms Slott’, Jan. 1777, to Canton (see also A. Alnoor and H. P. Wennerberg), passing Sunda Straits in July of the same year, meeting Thunberg at Anger (= Anjer), W. Java, subsequently Nord Eijland (= prob. Noord- eiland or P. Moeande), and passing Banka Straits; back in June 1778.

Evidently most of the China voyages were made via Java.

**COLLECTIONS.** In *Herb. Bergius (= R. Swed. Ac. Sc. Stockholm)*, at least from Ind. Or. and China; also in *Herb. Linnaeus (= Linn. Soc. Lond.), Herb. Retzius (= Lund), Herb. Thunberg (= Uppsala), and Herb. Bäck (= Uppsala), but possibly from China and Macao (coll. there at least in 1782) only; in *Herb. Brit. Mus.* (with Herb. Banks).

In 1777 Bladh wrote to Thunberg that he was looking for a suitable correspondent at Batavia, partly for making scientific collections, partly for other information. Thunberg (who recently had visited Batavia) brought him into connection with a Dutch physician, J. Hoffman. Whether the latter really made collections for the Swedes is not yet known to me.

Bladh also made zoological and ethnographical collections.

**LITERATURE.** (1) Several MS letters from Bladh to Thunberg in Library University of Uppsala; much of Bladh’s correspondence preserved in Vasa (Finland); other MSS of Bladh at Göteborg.


(3) Description of Bladh’s voyage with Holmer’s papers in Sjöhistorisk. Mus., Stockholm; Bladh’s ‘Utgiftsbok’ of this voyage, together with other papers of his in Österbottens Historiska Museum (Vasa, Finland) (the book contains all purchases and expenditures made at Cadiz, Java, and Canton) (n.r.).

(4) See letter from Bladh to Thunberg, dated Canton, Dec. 15, 1774, in MS collection Library University Uppsala.

(6) Cf. A. Holmberg in Personhist. Tidskr. 43, 1944–45, p. 104 (written 'Blad').

(7) In Dec. 1780 A. J. Retzius thanked Bladh for a despatch of plants, and said to be jealous of Thunberg, who was ahead of him by naming the genus *Bladthia* (MS letter in Vasa).

(8) See letter dated July 1777 in University Library Upsala.


Blanco, Francisco Manuel

Collections. In 1947 Dr Merrill found a specimen of *Blanco's* from the Philippines of *Ficus minutahassae* T. & B., which he had apparently sent to Blume, in the State Herbarium (Rijks-herbarium) at Leyden (private letter from Merrill, dated June 21, 1950, to Dr van Steenis). According to Dr E. Quismundo *Blanco* plants were found in Madrid during a short stay in 1953 (see 'A Report on my trip' 1954, p. 45).


**Bloombergen, Siebe**

In 1950 appointed Professor of Plant Taxonomy and Plant Geography in the Faculty of Agriculture of the University of Indonesia at Bogor; he returned to Europe in August 1955 and in 1956 was appointed teacher in natural history at a secondary school at Leyden.

*Blomberg, Rolf*

(1912, Stockund, Sweden; x). From 1934 onwards he made several exploration trips in South America and Indonesia, collecting mostly ethnographical and zoological material, preserved for the greater part in the Statens Etnografiska Museum and the Naturhistoriska Riksmuseet in Stockholm, and in the Naturhistoriska Museet, Göteborg.

Author of several popular books on his travels, ethnology and zoology. In 1951 residing at Quito, Ecuador, and an active member of the Ecuadorian Institute of Anthropology and Geography.


Collections. Small collection from Mt Tambora in Herb. State Mus. Stockholm, in 1951 identified by Dr van Steenis; no duplicates available.

**Literature.** (i) R. Blomberg: 'Högkvarters hos huvudlägare' (Stockholm 1938, 1951); 'Tropisk urskog' (Stockholm 1940, 1952).

**Blow, Thomas Bates**


**Blume, Carl Ludwig**

Collections. Also dupl. in Herb. Liège.

**Literature.** (3) Add: Also in 'Mengelingen' column in Bataviasche Courant 1822, nos 7, 8, 10, 13, 27, 28, 29, 32, 48.


* B.N.B. nos, *cf. sub* Forest Department (British) North Borneo.

**Bock, Carl**

The cuckoo *Cuculis bocki* was named after him.

**Botendermaker, Arie**

(1910, Den Helder, N.H., Holland; x), Resident of the Civil Service at Merauke, S. New Guinea, collected *Boettis* near Merauke (in Herb. Leyden). He is stationed in New Guinea from June 1951 onwards.

**Bois, Cora* du


**Boissevain, Miss W.**


Collections. Herb. Leyden.

**Booberg, Karl Gunnar**

Collections. Add: Also some dupl. in Herb. Lund.

**Borja, F.**


**Borssum Waalkes, Jan van**

(1922, Groningen, Holland; x), botanist, educated at Groningen University; in 1950 appointed Assistant at the Herbarium Bogoriense, Indonesia; returned to Holland in 1957.

He is preparing a thesis on Malvaceae.

Collections. Localities. 1950. *W. Java*: Bogor (Nov.)—1951. Tjibodas, G. Gedeh (Jan. 21); Bogor, Botanic Garden (Feb. 18); Tjisarua, G. Pangrango (March 25); Djakarta (Apr. 28); Djakarta and vicinity (June); Udjong Kulon (25–28, with A. Hoogerwerf); Prinseneiland (June 29–July 3, with A. Hoogerwerf); Tjisarua, G. Pangrango (Aug. 3); Bogor (Nov. 18); Expedition to *Sunda Straits* under A. Hoogerwerf: Tjipingin, Banten (Aug. 31); Prinseneiland (Sept. 1–Oct. 5); *Krakatau Islands* (6–13); Rawa Tembaga (Nov. 18); Pulau Damar ketijl.—1952. *W. Java*: G. Pangrango (Feb. 10); S. of Tjibeber (20); Bandung (22–24); Lembang (24); Tjipetir (March 16); G. Gedeh (17–19); Lembang (Apr. 13); G. Gedeh...
(Aug. 29, Sept. 11–13); Depok (Oct. 2); Udjong Kuning (Nov. 15, with A. Hoogewerf); Krakatau Islands (Nov. 16, with A. Hoogewerf) — 1953. Expedition to Sumatra West Coast under P. Groen- hart, together with D. R. Pleyte; sailing from Priok (May 29); arrival at Padang (June 2); Telug Kubang and vicinity (June 3–8); trip to Painan (June 9); from Telug Kubang to Bukittingi (= Fort de Kock) (10); to Lubuk Sikaping (11); Panti and vicinity (12); Lubuk Sikaping and vicinity, G. Gadang (13–18); from Lubuk Sikaping to Bukittingi (19); G. Marapi, crater (21–22); from Bukittingi to Solok via Batusangkar (= Fort v. d. Capellen) (24); vicinity of Solok, spurs of G. Bongsu (25); to Simpang, Danau di Atas, Danau di Bawih (26); to Sumpur, Lake Singkarak (28); Sawalunto (29); Sulit Ajer and vicinity (June 30–July 2); in the same period D. R. Pleyte (see there) collected on G. Talang; from Kajurau (G. Talang) to Padang (July 4); trip to Mentawei Islands (6–10); collecting in the vicinity of Sikakap and Sioban harbour (7), Siberut (8), and Sikabaluan (9); above Indarung; leaving Padang (14); arrival at Priok (17). — 1956. Southern Moluccas (Maluku Tenggara), with N. G. Bisset and D. R. Pleyte: leaving Tandjong Priok (Feb. 20); Timor: Kupang and environs (24–25); leaving (26); Babar Group: P. Wetan (arrival 28), visiting Tepah (29), by boat to Leturung on the E. coast (staying 29–March 4), on foot to Ahanari and back (2); P. Dau (4–5); Tanimbar Isl., Jamdena: Saumlak(k)i (6–11), exploring the environs; P. Sekaru: Adaut (12–15) and environs, Namtabung (16–19) and environs; Jamdena: Saumlakki (20–22); P. Larat: Ritabel and environs (24–26); Jamdena: Lombok (24–26); Jamdena: Lombok (24–26); Jamdena: Lorombung on the E. coast (28), on foot to bivouac Norkeseh on the Ranaromo River in the central part of the island (29–30), bivouac Norkeseh and vicinity (31–Apr. 5); by proa descending the Ranaromo River to Makatian on the W. coast (6); Makatian and environs (7); Jamdena: Saumlakki and vicinity (8–10); on foot to Ilne via Sifnana and Laurung (11), and proceeding in NW. direction (12); returning by way of Ilne to Saumlakki (13); Saumlakki and environs (14–17); by K.P.M. steamer (18–25) to Ambon, touching at Ritabel, Elat, and Tual (Kai Isl.), Dobo (Arri), and Banda; Ambon (25–May 3); Bisset and Pleyte returning to Java by K.P.M. steamer, van Borssum Waalkes by plane.

Collections. Herb. Bog.: up to 1953, 2891 nos (nos 200–1086 from Sunda Straits, nos 1436–2891 from Sumatra West Coast) (1064 phanerogams, 392 cryptogams). His Malaysian collections are numbered from 1 onwards, although some thousands of plants were collected in Europe before 1950; 384 nos S. Moluccas (only 1 from Timor). His collection includes mosses and a few fungi. Partly destroyed by insects.

(2) J. van Borssum Waalkes: 'Krakatau-
of the Forestry Service have done some occasional collecting: CH. BEJEN (Rendani near Manokwari), J. A. BLEYS (Arfai near Manokwari), TH. VAN BOSSTRATEN (Merauke and vicinity), C. BOUMAN (Merauke, Asmat area), J. DUKSTRA (Merauke), P. H. HALLEWAS (Sorong), D. INAM (Kokas), M. JARISETOUW (Noenhoër, Hollandia), R. L. JOHANNES (Wissel Lakes), H. R. KARTEL (Sarmi, Cyclops Mts), J. KLENNEKE (Sorong), M. CH. KOKKELING (Oransbari), J. A. LASSCHUT (Oransbari), W. VAN DER LEBEN (Sarmi), C. L. LEEPFERS (Merauke, Koerik), L. U. LONG (Merauke), G. N. LOUPULUJA (Fak-Fak), C. LUGTMEEYER (Biak), W. VAN LUTTERVELD (Wissel Lakes), G. M. MALINKA (Japen), T. MANUPUTTY (Waigeo), E. ROENTBOY (Nafri), R. ROENTBOY (Tami River), M. ROSENDAHL (Genjem), TH. SAMUELS (Angera Meos), H. SCHRUN (Hollandia), J. B. SMIT (Rendani and Talfberg, near Manokwari), G. H. VAN DER STAR (Jacoer, Oransbari, Meos Waar, Angera Meos), V. E. WESTERHUIS (Tami River, Hollandia), E. E. VAN DER ZEE (Boedidi, Kokas), J. F. U. ZIECK (Sauw Mts, bivouac Noordpool near Anggi Lakes).

Botma, Geertje


*Bouilienne, Raymond*

D.S.C. Director of the Botanical Institute at Liège, Belgium, and University Professor in the same place. In 1931 he and his wife made a study tour to Java, staying several months at Buitenzorg (= Bogor), he working in the Foreigners' Laboratory on the internal and external factors influencing the formation of roots.1

**Itinerary.** 1 1931. W. Java: Buitenzorg (from June onwards), visiting Wijnkooopsbaai (June), Tandjong Priok (July), G. Papandajan (Sept.), Noesa Kambangan and the Kinderzoo (Centr. Java) (Sept.), and Pasuruan in E. Java (Oct.); in Sumatra: Kepajang (Nov.), Forest Reserve at Panti near Fort de Kock (West Coast) (Nov.), and Sabang (Dec.).

**Collections.** Plants from Java (and ? Sumatra) in Herb. Liège.


*Bouman, C., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.*

*Bouman, W. E.*

**Collections.** Herb. Bog.: > 6 nos of grasses from Sumba (Lesser Sundas Islands), coll. Sept. 1941.

*Bouwer, K.*

(1928, Poerworejo, Java; x), from 1947-51 police-officer, from March 1951-Aug. 1953 with the dammar collecting, since Nov. 1953 on monthly pay in the employ of the Forestry Service at Hollandia, New Guinea.

**Collecting localities.** 1954. West New Guinea: Manokwari (Feb.), Prafí Plain; with P. van ROYEN (see there) in the Cyclops Mts and Kebar Plain.—1957. Tiliwaimilik near Sorong (March 19).

**Collections.** Herb. Leyden, and Manokwari: numbered in the B.W. series (cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea); in 1957 ± 100 nos.

Bovien, Prosper Louis


*Braad, Christopher (or Christoffer) Hinric (also Henrik or Hindr.).* (1728, Stockholm, Sweden; 1781, Norrköping, Sweden) studied at Uppsala in 1743; from 1748-62 in the employ of the Swedish East India Company, first as assistant and clerk, later as supercargo; in 1764 he got the title of 'assessor'.

He was an able man, and was sent on a diplomatic errand to Suratte, disguised as a naturalist, to investigate the possibilities for establishing a Swedish factory there. Later he was offered a director's post, but declined.

His MS notes made during his travels are valuable.2

**Collections.** According to W. T. STEARN1, LINNAEUS had by the time of the completion of the 'Species Plantarum' (1753) acquired botanical material from BRAAD. At that time he had accompanied two voyages to the East, viz in 1748-49, and 1750-52 (itineraries etc. cf. sub TORÉN), but made four in all; the last one as supercargo in the 'Rikens Ständer', sailing April 1760 to Suratte and Canton, probably leaving the ship on the home voyage at Suratte.

**Literature.** (1) Cf. Introduction to 'Species Plantarium. A Facsimile of the first edition 1753' (London 1957) p. 108; and Preface of LINNAEUS, Species Plantarum (1753); evidently seeds!

(2) CARL-AXEL TORÉN made use of them when writing his paper on O. TORÉN (see there); in Westinska Saml. Uppsala Bibli.


Brass, Leonard John

In 1948 a member of the 'ARCHBOLD Cape York Expedition' to North Australia.

**Itinerary.** Add: 4th Archbold expedition, 1953, in far eastern parts of Papua (March-Nov.).3 Cape Vogel Peninsula, from a base at Menapi (March 21-May 4) and from Dabora on the S. coast (Apr. 7-10); a strip of territory extending from the N. coast at Baiawa, Moi Birí Bay (May 6-11); Mt Dayman, N. slopes, Maneau Range (2790 m) (May 17-July 26); Biniguni camp, Gwari River (July 27-Aug. 13); Peria Creek, Kwagira River (Aug. 14-Sept. 6); D Entrecasteaux Group, Goodenough Island: Boulo Boulo (Sept. 22- Oct. 4); E. slopes of Goodenough Island up to about

CCLXII

[28]
1750 m on the central mountains (Oct. 7-30); Wakanai (Oct. 31-Nov. 1); Ferguson Island: Mapamoiwa (Nov. 2).—5th Archbold Expedition, 1956, in far eastern parts of Papau (Apr.–Dec.). D’Entrecasteaux Group, Normanby Island: Waikana (Apr. 11–28), Leboudua River (19, 21, 26), mountains behind Waikana Bay (23), Mt. Pabina (May 1–12, up to summit 950 m alt.); Futai Creek. Leboudua River (12, 15); Waikana (14–18); Ferguson Island: Iamelele (24 June 1), Saibu (May 24), mountains S of Agamoia (June 1), mountains between Agamoia and Agamaul (7-18), Agamoia (19–23), Lake Lavu (21); Niubuwono and between Niubuwono and Bagululu (25); Deidei, Gomwa Bay (July 3-5); Louisiades: Misima Isl. (July 18–Aug. 11), Sudest Isl. (Aug. 16–Sept. 23), Rossel Isl. (Sept. 28–Oct. 28); Woodlark Island (Nov. 3–21); Normanby Island: Sewataitai (25); mainland of Papau, Milne Bay Dist.: Dawa Dawa (Dec. 3–5), Modewa Bay (12–20), Gara River (15), Harala-ama River (18).

Collections. Add: From the exp. 1953 in Herb. Arn. Arbor.: 3445 nos (incl. 620 bryophytes); dup. set will be deposited in For. Herb. Lae and in Herb. Leyden; Herb. Leyden bought 3174 nos of the 1956 exp. (incl. 729 crypt.).


(8) Add to Ferns by E. B. COPEFANDL.: and in ibid. 78, 1949, p. 5–40, pl. 1–6; cf. also Grammitidaceae in Philip. J. Sc. 81, 1952, p. 81–118, 10 pl.


*BRAU DE ST-POL LIAS, M. F. Xavier J. J. H. (1840, Seix, Ariège, France; 1914, Paris, France), explorer and economist, friend of A. MARCHE (see there), director and founder of the ‘Société des Colonos-Explorateurs’; an ardent patriot who tried to promote French commercial interests in the Far East. In 1876 he started a plantation in Sumatra with the agriculturist TABEL, but the latter moved to a Deli plantation after two years. During the first voyage, in 1876–77, Buitenzorg in Java was also visited. In 1880–81 a second exploration tour was made (see itinerary) during which they obtained some tin concessions in Malaya; he was accompanied at that time by the mining engineer J. E. DE LA CROIX. His tour in Atcheen yielded no results as the Dutch East Indian government thought the situation at that time too precarious. He continued his explorations in these regions up to 1885.

Itinerary. 1880–81. Sailing from Toulon (Jan. 20, 1880) to Singapore in 42 days, from where proceeding to Java: Batavia and Buitenzorg, to hand over letters of recommendation to the authorities; visit to PLOEM at Batoetoelis, trips to the slope of G. Salak, Soeka-Mantri Estate, and into Priangan Residency (Megamendoeng, Tj-andjoer, Bandoeng); leaving for Atcheen, N. Sumatra (March 25); by boat to Malabou (= Meulaboh) (Apr. 6–21); SOUSSOU (= Sosoh), Labouan-Hadji (= Labobanhadjji) (24), Tampatouan (= Tapaktuan; trip to the mountains of Panté-Laquass), Singkel (Apr. 30–May 1), P. Doua (2), back to Tapaktuan (3), Labobanhadjji (6), Meulaboh, Gloumpang, Olélé; departure (20) for L(t)ohong; Klouang, bird-nest caves; leaving Klouang (July 2); after a stay of five months not yet been able to penetrate into the interior; from Olélé (Aug. 22) to P. Pinang (= Penang) (staying 24–26), and sailing for the Malay Peninsula: Perak, Larrouat (= Larut); Taiping (28–Sept. 2); Kuala Kangsar (4–7), visiting HUGH LOW; to the tin mines inland, and the Orang-Sakéy, Anar G. (b)ub(o)u, G. Snaflan or Berapi, above Wray’s estate, Gapis (=—); environs of Taiping and Kuala Kangsar (14–30), partly with Wray and LOW; by way of Penang to Sumatra East Coast: Deli (from Oct. 8), visit to the Batak lands (DE LA CROIX remaining in the Malay Peninsula); back in N. Sumatra: Atcheen, exploration of L(t)ohong, leaving Kotaratja on Sept. 14 by proa to Benteng Ketapang; mostly exploring along the river, ascent of Batang-Ou (Jan. 5–6, 1881); after an interval of 6 months return from Deli to the Malay Peninsula: Perak by way of Penang; Larut, Taiping, Pluss River (Feb. 6), Sg. Tchot (7–8); Low discovers a Rafflesia (9); back (10–12) by way of Kuala Kangsar, Telok Kartang to Matang; by way of Penang to Batavia (Java), from where probably homeward bound; March 3 the tin concessions were obtained.

Collections. Herb. Paris: 59 Sumatra plants (acq. 1880–81), collected by him & DE LA CROIX (see there), and besides fruits, leaves, etc. and vegetable products. From his book4 (see footnote i.e. p. 160–162) it is evident that he collected in Perak (Malay Peninsula).

LITERATURE. (1) Reports on the two tours in Arch. Miss. Scient. vol. 9 ? (author failed to locate them).

(2) BRAU DE ST-POL LIAS: ‘De France à Sumatra par Java, Singapour et Pinang’ (Paris 1884).


Biographical data. LAROUSSE DU XVIIIe siècle.

*Breuner Jr. L. G., a transient American who contributed some 15 numbers from LAZON (1945) to the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium).
Collecting localities. West New Guinea: e.g. near Ajamura, Semu, Vogelkop, 300 m alt. (June 25, 1952); in S. New Guinea near Merauke. Collections. Few specimens; in Herb. Leyden.


Brooke, Winifred Mary Adelaide
(1893, Stroud Green, London, England; x) made a botanical exploration of the Canary Islands (7 in all) in 1936, proceeded to South Africa in August, staying there for over a year, making numerous sketches of flowers, but not preserving any specimens. From 1949–50 she explored several remote districts of Bolivia, making her headquarters at Cochabamba. When leaving, she travelled down the Chilean coast, collecting when there was an opportunity. In 1953 a botanical trip in Sarawak was planned, and she stayed there from 1954–55.

Itinerary. 1954. NW. Borneo, Sarawak: landed at Kuching (Jan.); March 11 returning from a two-week stay at Santubong coast at one of the mouths of the Sarawak River; on the voyage back to Kuching visiting the Turtle Islands and collecting a little there in Talang Talang and Satang; by government launch to Betong on the Saribas River; subsequently invited to stay at Lundu, collecting on Mt Gading and making a 4-day excursion to Berumpot on the Indonesian frontier (some of her men bringing down plants from the top, 5000 ft); at intervals collecting on Mt Matang (3000 ft) near Kuching; staying in forest camps in the Rejang Delta, first at Kelupu on the island of Las (1 week), and another week at a sawmill on the Simme Ketaplan on a tributary of the Lassa River, both localities in swamp forest; return by launch to Sibu, and by outboard 70 miles up the Rejang to Kapit and further to the Methodist Mission of Nanga Mujong (staying 1 week); from Kapit on a large outboard for 8 hours up the Pelagus rapids and on to a camp of the Borneo Company at Nanga Bah; proceeding up river to Belaga, and visiting the Bakun rapids up the Balui; Pasang rapids; trip to Teneong mountains, where she fractured two ribs, in the meanwhile her assistant Ahmad bin Topin continuing collecting; returned at Kuching for medical attention (end of Sept.); during the wet season camping at the Forest Reserve of Sungai Raya, staying at Serian and at the rubber estate of Samarahan, all in the vicinity of Kuching, up to early 1955; arriving at Lawas in the 5th Division (end of May), making headquarters there until Sept.; 2-day trip up the river and to the Murut longhouse at Maputui; in Aug. with a plane of the Borneo Evangelical Mission to Bahkelulan (3000 ft) close to the Kelabit Plateau, exploring Mt Belinki (5000 ft), in all remaining 12 days; back at Kuching, from where visiting the rocky limestone district of Bau, the entrance to the Kuching River (staying at Tanjong Po); last long trip to Simanggang in the 2nd Division on the Lupar River and proceeding

Britton, Barbara Beresford
(1929, Charlottesville, Virginia, U.S.A.; x), botanist, educated at Cornell University (B. Sc. 1950), and Vassar College (M. Sc. 1951). Successfully employed at The National Academy of Science, Washington, D.C., 1951–52; Fulbright Fellow in the Philippines, 1952–54; at Scripps Clinic & Research Foundation, La Jolla, Califor-


Collections. C. 500 nos; sets in Herb. Univ. Philipp., Leyden, and in the U.S.A.

Britton, Max Edwin
collected partly with G. E. Winder.

*Brongersma, Leo Daniel
(1907, Bloemendaal, N.H., Holland; x), zoologist, educated at the University of Amsterdam (Ph.D. 1934); from 1928–34 Assistant of the Zoological Museum in Amsterdam, since 1934 employed at the Leyden Museum of Natural History (in 1958 director); since 1951 Lecturer at Leyden University.

He stayed in New Guinea in 1952 and 1954–55 for zoological collecting purposes, and will be leader of a planned New Guinea expedition to the central mountains.

Premna brongersmai H. J. Lam was named after him.
by outboard to Lubok Antu on the E. frontier (staying 2 weeks in the district).

Collections. Early collections from the Canary Islands (1936), and Bolivia and Chile (1949-50) in Herb. Brit. Mus., New York, and Chicago.

Sarawak collections: in Herb. Leyden, Brit. Mus., Geneva, and Sarawak. Eventually partial sets will be found in Edinburgh (special families), Chicago, Stockholm, Zürich, and Adelaide. From Nanga Mujong up to end Sept. 1954 she was assisted by Ahmad Bin Topin (see there), whose name is not mentioned on the labels.

Unfortunately it is evident that part of the data mentioned on the field labels is not reliable, especially as regards the habit. Loranthaceae and herbaceous plants are e.g. mentioned as shrubs or trees, probably due to Dyak collectors who operated on themselves and gave wrong information when asked for particulars. For non-initiated botanists these erroneous data will be very confusing.

Brooks, Cecil Joslin

Collections. Add: In the Brit. Mus. about 3000 nos collected by himself and 200 by other collectors.


Brooks, Frederick Tom


*Brouwer, Adolf
on monthly pay in the employ of the Forestry Service at Hollandia, N. New Guinea.


*Brown, Herbert Alfred
(1905, Highams Park, London, England; x) studied horticulture at Boskoop, Holland, in 1922; subsequently worked for Castle Nurseries Ltd, South Chingford, E. 4, until 1928. Then felt the call to be a missionary and in order to pay his way through the university he set up his own nursery business, continuing until 1938. He studied theology at Paton College, Nottingham (1930-31), and subsequently in London; in 1938 ordained minister congregational order, and appointed to Papua by the London Missionary Society, and up till now stationed at Moru. His special interest is anthropology in which he took a Post-Graduate course during furlough in 1957.

Collecting localities. Since Sept. 1951. Papua: Mt Yule area, Kunimaipa valley, the upper Tauri and Lakekamu Rivers, Upper Akaifu valley, Loloipa River, on coastal flats, swamps, etc.

Collections. Herb. Arn. Arb.: 416 nos (up to 1955 coll.); later collections not yet sorted, numbered and dispatched. Numbering is based on the chronological order of collecting.

Brown, Robert
Line 8 and 9 (in Cyclopaedia, p. 83b) read as follows: 'Porpoise', FLINDERS proceeded in the

F. G. BROWNE

'Cumberland'. After his return to England in Oct. 1805, BROWN was ...

Line 20-22 read: He is commemorated in Eriocaulon brownianum Mart. and in the genus Brunonia Sm.

Itinerary. After Mauritius (see Cyclopaedia) add: BROWN and BAUER awaited FLINDERS's return in Australia, and visited Timor only in April.


*Browne, Francis George
(1907, Cape Town, S. Africa; x) was educated in forestry at Edinburgh (B.Sc. 1928); in 1929 appointed Assistant Conservator of Forests, Malaya; since 1951 Conservator of Forests, Sarawak.

[31] CCLXV
Author of 'Forest Trees of Sarawak and Brunei' (1955).

—From 1951 onwards. NW. Borneo, Sarawak: in various localities.

Bünnig, Erwin

In the second half of 1951 he made a study tour to Java once more, staying at Bogor (= Buitenzorg) with a German 'Tropen-Stipendium'.

Literature. (I) Add: 'Der tropische Regenwald' (Verständl. Wiss. 56, 1956, viii + 118 pp., 116 fig.).

Burchard, Frederick William


*Burchell*

presented Cordia campanulata (Moluccas etc.) to the Botanic Garden at Calcutta (see Roxburgh, Hort. Beng. 1814, p. 17) in 1809. Presumably the plant was cultivated in the garden at the island of St Helena, where William John Burchell (1782–1863) was schoolmaster and acting botanist in the employ of the E.I.C. from 1805–10.


Bureau of Science, Manila, P.I.

Collections. Add: Several dupl. in Herb. Leningrad.

*Burkill, Humphrey Morrison* (1914, Singapore; x), son of I. H. Burkill (see there), studied natural sciences at Gonville & Caius College, Cambridge University (B.A. 1936, M.A. 1939). From 1938–41 employed by Dunlop Malayan Estates; 1942–45 Military Service; 1946–48 with Dunlop Malayan Estates again; from 1948–54 in the Botanical Division, Rubber Research Institute, Kuala Lumpur; 1954 appointed Assistant Director of Botanic Gardens, Singapore; since 1957 Director.

Collecting localities. Malay Peninsula. 1955. Pangkor Isl. (July 3–11).—1956. Pulau Satsuma (Raffles Light), Pulau Biola and Pulau Sengang (March 30–Apr. 2; Aug. 3–7); Horsburgh Light (June 27–28), P. Pisang (July 6–7); Cameron Highlands, Pahang (Aug. 27–Sept. 10), ascending G. Batu Brinchang; Port Dickson (Aug. 26, Sept. 11–15); P. Angsa and P. Selatan (Nov. 18–22); Sungei Buloh, Selangor (Nov. 23–26).

Collections. Herb. Sing.: in 1956 amounting to c. 1000 nos, including many marine Algae.

A few pre-1954 collections incorporated in the Rubber Res. Inst.; others in Herb. Sing.

Burkill, Isaac Henry

Collecting localities. 1917. Add: Penang (July 22).
Busseui, François Louis


Buismans, Maarten

Collections. Add: Also specimens in Herb. Kew.

*B.W. nos, cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

C. H.

In Roxburgh, Hort. Beng. 1814, numerous plants from the Moluccas (1792-1802), Malay Islands (1798), and from P. Pening (1802) are cited with the initials H.C. in the donor column.

*Cagosa, H. S.

collected in Quezon City, Luzon; plants in Herb. Univ. Filip.

*Caguita

(† 1931, Keningau, Br. N. Borneo), was appointed Agricultural Assistant in 1930, stationed in Keningau.

Collecting localities & Collections. In Keningau, Br. N. Borneo, 1930-31, for the Sandakan Herbarium, cf. sub Forest Department British North Borneo.


Campbell, Charles

is credited with the donation of plants from Sumatra (1796-1807), Malay Islands (1800-01), and the Moluccas (1798, 1803) in Roxburgh, Hort. Beng. 1814. The plants from outside Sumatra were probably cultivated under his supervision in the garden at Bencoolen, and not collected by himself.

Campbell, Douglas Houghton

(† 1953, Stanford, Cal., U.S.A.) was an ardent field botanist and made numerous trips all over the world from 1882 onwards.5

Itinerary.5 1906. Besides staying in Java (see Fl. Mal. vol. 1), he touched Singapore (March) and visited Sumatra (Apr., May)—1912-14. He travelled for 2 years, reaching the Settlements in Dec. 1912, visiting Penang (Jan. 1913), the Malay Peninsula and Sumatra East Coast (see Fl. Mal. vol. 1), Borneo (March), Java, and the Philippine Islands (Apr., May).


Literature. (1) Line 5 of the reference change ‘forms’ into: ferns.


*Cana, F.

Celestino, Manual

on the zoological staff of the Philippine National Museum, was assigned to the Chicago-Philippine Expedition headed by Dr. Harry Hoogstraal (see there) in 1946–47.

**Collecting localities. 1947. Mindoro:** at Badok, Naujan, Buturao, Malab, Karaya, Bukidnon; Subuan, Cebu, Mactan; (together with A. P. Castro, Sept.–Oct.). Occasionally in Luzon, partly with Castro.

**Collections.** Add: *Mindoro* plants (1947) also in *Herb. Chicago.*

*Celo, Miss E., *cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

*Centro Escolar Univ. Students, cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

*Céré, Jean-Nicolas (de)*

Monsieur Céré is mentioned in ROXBURGH, Hort. Beng. 1814, as a donor of several plants from Sumatra (1802), S. America (1810), Malabar, and Bourbon, to the Calcutta Garden. This will be *Jean-Nicolas (de) Céré* (1737–1810) who assisted P. POIVRE with the cultivation of spice plants in Isle-de-France (Mauritius). In 1774 or 1775, some years after the latter return to France, Céré was appointed Director of the then Royal Garden at Montplaisir. He raised numerous peppers, clove, cinnamon, and nutmeg trees which he distributed all over the French neighbouring islands. Later he expanded his activities, introduced useful plants from the Malaysian region, China, America, etc., and sent living plants to many countries. He certainly never visited Sumatra.


*Chaffers, Sidney*

a registrar at Manchester University, amateur diatomist.

**Collections.** According to the Index Herb. (pt II, 1954) Philippine plants in *Herb. Brit. Mus.* (acq. 1931), and at *Manchester.* Mr A. H. G. ALSTON informed me (in litt.) that Chaffers made about 100 slides of diatoms from the Philippines; he did not collect in the Philippines himself, but the diatoms were prepared and mounted by him from a sample of mud given to him by ALBERT MANN, a diatomist at the Smithsonian. They were actually collected by an American expedition.

Chalmers, James B.

**Collections.** Add: *Herb. Copenh.*: dupl. *N.G. Scianinnae.*


Chamisso, Adalbert von

**Biographical data.** Add: G. SCHMID: *Chamisso als Naturforscher* (Leipzig 1942).

*Charter, J. R. N.*

(1889, Malaya; x) was a member of the Malayan Forest Service from 1908–33. He collected in the C.F. series (cf. *sub Conservator of Forests series in Fl. Mal. vol. 1).*

Cheesman, Lucy Evelyn

About 1954 she was collecting in the New Hebrides.

**Literature.** (5) Read: L. E. CHEESMAN: *Old mountains of New Guinea* (Nature 1951, p. 597); *‘Things worth while*’ (1957) (n.v.).

**Biographical data.** Add: E. CHEESMAN, Things worth while, 1957, with portr. (n.v.).

Chevalier, Auguste J. B.

(1 1956, Paris, France).


Chimney, Ernest William Pearson

Author of a paper on the Central Mountains of E. New Guinea (Mt Hagen region etc.) in Geogr. J. 84, 1934, p. 398–412.

Chinte, Felix O., *cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

**Christopherse, Erling**

**Collections.** Add: Also plants in *Herb. Göteborg.*

**Literature.** (2) Read: E. CHRISTOPHERSE: *‘Litt om plantelivet på de javanske vulkaner Gedeh og Pangerango’* (Nature 60, 1936, p. 289–295, 5 fig.).

*Cid, Miss F.*


Cinatti, Ruy

He returned to Portuguese Timor towards the end of 1951 as agricultural officer. In 1957 he studied social anthropology at Oxford University. Author of several papers on Timor.¹


**Literature.** (1) R. CINATTI: *Esboço histórico do sandais em Timor* (Lista etc. Ministerio das Colonias Lisboa (Lissabon)).

R. CINATTI & V. M. GOMES: *Explorações botânicas em Timor* (Ministerio *ibid.*): Recontremento preliminar da formacao florestais no Timor portugues (Ministerio *ibid.*).

Clason, Else Willem

**Collections.** Add: After World War II he refound his collection of rice-field plants at Pasuruan; subsequently it was incorporated in *Herb. Groningen.*

Clemens, Joseph & Mary (Knapp) Strong

**Collecting localities.** Add: Jolo, *Sulu Archipelago* (Oct. 1915).

**Collections.** Add: Mosses from New Guinea evidently in *Herb. Tokyo*, as the Tokyo Science
Museum forwarded them to A. Noguchi for identification. (cf. sub Literature 6). Her collection of the last ten months in New Guinea on Mt Sarawaket had to be left behind in store-rooms, when she was evacuated to Australia herself, and was destroyed by fire. Dupl. from the "Philippines" (1928) in Herb. Copenh.; large Borneo collection (1921-33) in Herb. Hamburg; also Borneo plants in Herb. Leningrad.


*Clemente, P. C. (1905, Bulacan, P.I.; 1945, Jesselton, Br. N. Borneo) was appointed ranger of the Forest Department in Br. N. Borneo in 1933; stationed at Jesselton since 1939. He died as an aftermath of internment by the Japanese.

Collecting Localities. Br. N. Borneo: at Sandakan and on the West Coast.

Collections. Cf. under Forest Department British North Borneo.

*Clive, Lady presented Cotyledon rhizophylla from the Moluccas to the Botanic Garden at Calcutta in 1799 (Roxburgh, Hort. Beng. 1814, p. 34). Possibly the wife of Lord E. Clive (1754-1839), Governor of Madras (1798-1803), and presumably not collected herself.

*Co, Elisabeth Collections. In Herb. Univ. Philip.: > 75 nos.

*Colenette, I. S. Darnton, cf. Darnton, I. S.


Commerson, Philibert Collections. Add. Also dupl. in Herb. Webb (= Florence), and many with Herb. Vahl in Copenhagen.


*Concepcion, F. G., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Conse, E. of the staff of the Philippine National Museum, made botanical collections in Samar (with Sulir in 1948; also in June 1952). In total some eighty numbers, in the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium).

*Conklin, Harold C. (1926, Easton, Pa., U.S.A.; x), anthropologist, educated in the University of California, Berkeley (A.B. 1950), and in Yale University, New Haven (Ph.D. 1955). Since 1954 in Columbia University, at first Instructor, and subsequently Lecturer in Anthropology.

Author of papers on anthropology, linguistics, and ethnobotany.1

Collecting Localities. Philippines Islands. Palawan: Arborlan, Talakayan, and Kulong-Danum River systems (1947); Mindoro: Mt Yagaw and vicinity, Mansalay (1952-53), partly with Sulir (see above).


**Flora Malesiana** [ser. I, vol. 5]

**Convocar, Pascual**

of the staff of the Philippine National Museum, occasionally collected plants in Luzon, and with Mendoza (see there) in Mindanao (March 1949); > 200 nos, numbered in the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium).

**Cool, Hugo**

accompanied with C. A. Backer an expedition of the Topographical Service to Krakatoa in May 1908.

**Copeland, H., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.**

**Copral Hassan, cf. sub Hasan and Ali & Hasan.**

**Corson, James**

(† June 16, 1841, buried in the Dutch cemetery in Timor, probably at Kupang) sailed on the whaling-boat 'Kitty', leaving the Thanes late in 1838.

*Seaeolva corsonian* Don was named after him. **Collections.** His type specimens from *P. Gebeh* (Moluccas) and Batagoda (situation unknown to me) were described by G. Don; originally in Herb. Linn. Soc., sold in 1863 and now lost? **Literature.** (1) In Loudon's Gard. Mag. II, 8, 1842, p. 370–371.

**Cortez, R. C., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.**

**Corvera, Hernando**

(†), Filipino orchid fancier who occasionally collected a plant in Luzon, Mindanao, and Dinagat Isl. in 1951; numbered in the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium).

**Cramer, Pieter Johannes Samuel**


**Crinca le Roy**

**Collections.** Herb. Bog.: 2 specim. of *Heliocharis* from Batavia, W. Java (coll. June 1, 1952).

**Croix, J. Erlington de la**

a mining engineer who accompanied Brau de St-Pol Lias (see there) to Sumatra and especially to the mines in Perak in 1880–81.

*Planchonella erringtonii Dub.* was named after him. **Collections.** In Herb. Paris: > 120 nos from Laht, Perak in Malaya, partly from 1883 (labelled Madame J. Errington de la Croix, possibly an error), but also with Brau de St-Pol Lias from 1880–81.

**Crowe, Captain**

collected some plants on the south coast of New Guinea, in savannah country (Dec. 1943); in Herb. Melbourne.

**Cruttwell (not Cruttwell!), Norman Edward Garry**


(2) C. E. Hubbard: 'A new species of Poa from Papua' (Kew Bull. 1949, p. 474).

**Cuadra, Austin**

(1925, Sandakan, Br. N. Borneo; x) was appointed as Herbarium Assistant at Sandakan in 1947, in 1951 as Forest Guard. He resigned in 1951 and is now working with the Bakau & Kenya Extract Co. Ltd., Sandakan. **Collections.** Cf. under Forest Department British North Borneo. Collected in various parts of N. Borneo.

**Cuellar, Juan de**

In 1792 he accompanied *Pineda* (see Fl. Mal. vol. I) on a trip along the west coast of *Luzon* via Laguna de Bay, Calaman, Maquinling to the provinces Sur and Norte, Cagayan, to the extreme north of the island, returning *via* Ilocos and Pangasinan.

**Cuevas, Numeriano**


**Cuming, Hugh**

**Collections.** Add: Herb. Copenh.: 303 nos.

**Cunningham, James**

one of the few survivors of the massacre at Pulo Condor by Macassar soldiers on March 2, 1704/05.

Evidently Cox's comment that Cunningham was later found at Macassar is wrong. The English had no factory there at that time, it rightly was at Bandermassin, where an attack by the natives took place in 1707, after which the settlement was left. The statement that he was a captive for two years in Cochin-China probably does not hold either. Though 'bred a surgeon', he appears to have been serving the Company as a Factor, and not as a medical officer.

**Hamilton (cf. sub Biogr. Data)** describes him as follows: 'He... would spend whole days in contemplating on the Nature, Shape, and Qualities of a Butterfly or a Shellfish, and left the Management of the Company's Business to others as little capable as himself, so every one but he was Master.' **Biographical data.** Add: A. Hamilton, A new Account of the East Indies 2, 1744, p. 144–145, 205.
Curtis, Charles
When in the Moluccas (between 1880–82 as a VERTCH collector), collected in Ternate and Batjan; specimens in Herb. Kew.

Däniker, Albert Ulrich
(† 1957, Zürich, Switzerland).

Dakkus, Pieter Martinus Wilhelms
(† 1958, Amsterdam, Holland).

Dames, Teo Willem Gerrit
In about 1955 he went to Sarawak in the employ of the F.A.O. organization.


Collections. Add: The Kangean collection probably > 20 nos.

Dammerman, Karel Willem
(† 1951, Voorburg, Holland).


*Dana, Mrs E. D., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

Danser, Benedictus Hubertus

*Dansereau, Pierre
(1911, Montreal, Prov. of Quebec, Canada; x), botanist who took his B.A. and B.Sc. Agr. degree in the University of Montreal; in 1930 D.Sc. at Geneva. From 1939–41 Assistant-Director of Technical Services, Montreal Botanical Garden; from 1942–50 Director of the ‘Service de Biogéographie’ at the University of Montreal, and Associate Professor of Biology at the same; from 1950–55 Assistant-Professor and Associate Professor of Botany, University of Michigan; in summer 1955 appointed Dean of the Faculty of Science, University of Montreal. He was a delegate to the Pan-Pacific Congress held in the Philippines in 1953.

Itinerary. 1953. Philippines, Luzon: arrival at Manila (Nov. 14); flying to Baguio, N. Luzon, and trip to Baguio; environs of Baguio (22), Zigzag View, Bued River, Trinidad; return to Manila by car (23); excursion to Los Baños and vicinity (26) and back to Manila; by car to Baguio (29), stops at San Miguel, Tarlac, Kenson valley; to Bontoc (30), collecting along the road; excursion to Mt Polis (Dec. 1); back to Baguio (2); foot of Mt Santo-Tomas and returning to Manila (3); leaving (5) by aeroplane for the U.S.A.

Collections. Herb. Michigan: some 250 Philippine plants; dupl. will be presented to Herb. Montreal. Numbers recorded in a special system, running e.g. in 10 figures, indicating the number of the plant, the date and the plot or locality for which he made an inventory and ecological notes.


*Darnton, Iris Sheila
(1927, Sissinghurst Court, Cranbrook, Kent, England; x) went to British North Borneo in 1954 to make a detailed collection of plants. After a return visit to England she married the geologist COLLENETTE, and is now living at Jesselton in N. Borneo, occasionally accompanying her husband on his field trips.

Collecting localities. Br. N. Borneo. 1954. For 4 months, mostly within 50 miles of Kota Belud, her headquarters.—From 1955 onwards, from a fairly wide area.


*Davies, Delbert Dwight
(1908, Rockford, Ill., U.S.A.; x), zoologist, educated at North Central College (Naperville, Ill.) and University of Chicago. Since 1930 associated with the Chicago Natural History Museum; Curator, Division of Vertebrate Anatomy since 1941; besides Lecturer in Zoology at the University of Chicago since 1950.

In 1950 he conducted (with ROBERT F. INGER)
the Bornean Zoological Expedition of the Chicago Natural History Museum.

I T I N E R A R Y. 1950. NE. Borneo: Bukit Kretam (SE. end of Dewhurst Bay) (May 7–June 30); Sapagaya Forest Reserve (SE. end of Sandakan Bay) (July 13–Aug. 12).

C O L L E C T I O N S. Herb. Chicago: 23 nos of flowering plants, ferns, and fruits collected with INGER (see there); no duplicates. Numerous photographs of rain-forest, etc. in the files of the Chicago Nat. Hist. Mus.


*Davis, Reg. S., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.


Day, Alice W.

= Mrs K. B. Day, now residing in the U.S.A. C O L L E C T I N G L O C A L I T I E S. Add: After World War II in Luzon\(^1\) (1948 onwards, partly with Mrs M. L. Steiner), and in Mindanao (1949).


*Day, Mrs K. B., cf. sub A. W. Day.


*Department of Agriculture, Kuala Lumpur, Malaya.

Plant collections are made from time to time by officers of this and other departments in Malaya and sent to the Botany Division of this Department for identification and preservation. Uncommon plants are forwarded to Herb. Sing. (cf. also sub D O R E) for identification, and if available 6 specimens are retained there. The majority of specimens in the herbarium of the department are those found in association with agriculture, usually common Malayan plants. The collections are numbered as follows: Dicotyledons no I onwards, Monocotyledons with M nos, Graminées with G nos, Cyperaceae with C nos, Cycadaceae with Cy nos, Fiddleeas with F nos, Lycopodiées with L nos.

Desch, H. E.

- Wood Technologist at Kepong, author of a Manual of Malay Timbers, does not remember having collected the Avicennias mentioned in the Cyclopaedia (Fl. Mal. 1) himself. His name might appear on the labels because he gave the local staff instructions to collect these and other specimens (in litt. 22.8.1955).

Deschamps, Louis Auguste

His MS plates were studied by BACKER and V A N S T E E N I S.


*Dickson, Murray Graeme

(1911, Slough, Bucks., England;  x), M. A. (Oxon.), entered the Oversea Civil Service, Sarawak, in 1947.


C O L L E C T I O N S. Private collection; some dupl. in Herb. Sing. and probably at Kuching. The specimens are not numbered.

*Diels, Friedrich Ludwig Emil

(1874, Hamburg, Germany; 1945, Berlin-Dahlem, Germany), botanist and plant geographer, educated at Berlin University, pupil and successor of A. ENGLER; in 1896 Ph.D. on ‘Die Vegetations-Biologie von Neu-Seeland’. In 1900 he was granted a stipend of the Humboldt Stiftung for an investigation of the vegetation of West Australia.\(^1\) Together with his friend E. PRITZEL (who paid for his expenses himself) he travelled by way of S. Africa; in 1902 they visited Tasmania and New Zealand. In later years he visited N. Africa (March–April 1910) and Ecuador (1933). In 1906 appointed Extraordinary Professor at Marburg, in 1914 ditto in Berlin; since 1921 Ordinary Professor and Director of the Botanic Garden and the Museum in Berlin.

Author of numerous excellent papers, monographs, and books, including several on the flora of New Guinea.

He is commemorated in several plant names.

I T I N E R A R Y. 1902. When returning to Australia from his visit to New Zealand some harbours in Neu Pommern (= New Britain) in the Bismarck Archipelago and in Kaiser-Wilhelmsland (NE. New Guinea) were visited. On the home voyage he visited the botanic gardens at Buitenzorg and Tjibodas in W. Java.

C O L L E C T I O N S. DIELS and PRITZEL made extensive collections in Australia and may have collected some plants in the Malaysian region; as yet no certain data are known to me. Herb. Berl.?


*Digbas, C., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.
Dihm, Hugo
botanist, pupil of Prof. Goebel, who took his Ph.D. degree at Munich in 1894.

**COLLECTIONS.** Add: *Herb. Munich: over 100 Java plants* (pres. 1901), collected in Sept.—Nov. 1899 at Buitenzorg and vicinity. In the years 1917–23 he presented other small collections, but possibly not from Java.

Dillewijn, Cornelius van
(† 1956, Venezuela).

**Dilmy, Anwari**
(1915, Marabahan, SE. Borneo, Indonesia; x) was educated at the Agricultural School at Buitenzorg (now Bogor), Java; 1937–45 active officer in the employ of the D.E.I. Forest Department; 1946–48 Administrative officer of the Borneo Governor’s office, Jogjakarta; 1949–52 attending the Forestry College at Bogor; 1952–54 Conservator of Forests, Borneo; in 1954 stationed at the Forest Research Institute, Botanical Division, Bogor; from 1955—holdie Keeper of the Herbarium Bogoriense, and besides lecturer at the Academy of Biology at Bogor (Acting Director 1956–57).

Beiltschmiedia dilmyana was named after him.


Dolman, H. C.
retired in 1950.

**BIOGRAPHICAL DATA.** Mal. For. 14, 1951, p. 1–2, with portrait.

Donati, Vitaliano
Itinerary. Ist line read: 1759.

Donk, Marinus Anton
He was appointed extraordinary professor in the Technical College at Bandung in 1952, and returned to Holland in August 1955.

Doop, Johannes Elizius Alphonsus den
(† 1954, Nijmegen, G., Holland), a schoolteacher and amateur malacologist. After his years of study, for some time teacher at Schiedam.

In 1940 he left for Australia and subsequently for the U.S., staying in numerous places in North and South America, but nowhere for a longer period. When his health broke down, he returned to Holland and settled at Grave some years before his death.


Dorman, Ludovicus Antonius Carel Marie
(† 1955, Amsterdam, Holland).

**Dore, Dr John**
of the Department of Agriculture in the course of their normal duties, and then forwarded to the Federal Headquarters at Kuala Lumpur for identification; interesting specimens are forwarded to the Botanic Gardens in Singapore. Cf. also sub Department of Agriculture.

*DuBuy, Father F.*
collected some plants for Brass (see there) at Ononge, East Mt Tafa, near Nemodi, Central Division, Papua, 2100 m alt. in 1933.


Dumont d’Urville, Jules Sébastien César
Fl. Mal. 1, p. 146b Literature (4) read: The botanical results of the ‘Coquille’ published by J. B. M. Bory de Saint Vincent (Cryptogames, etc).


*Duncker, (Paul) Georg (Egmont)**
(1870, Hamburg, Germany; 1953, Ahrensburg near Hamburg, Germany), zoologist, mainly ichthyologist, educated at the universities of Kiel, Freiburg, and Berlin; Ph. D. Kiel 1895. After his study he had no inclination to settle down and he worked successively at Karlsruhe, Plymouth, Naples, Cold Spring Harbour (Long Island N.Y.), and Würzburg. In 1900 he accompanied his first Southsea expedition which he left in Malaya in 1901, where he was Curator of the Selangor State Museum at Kuala Lumpur for a year. After his return in Germany he stayed for another year at Naples, and accompanied the Hamburg Süddeutse-Expedition (1908–10) during its first year, to collect on behalf of the Hamburg Zoological Museum. From 1907 onwards on the staff of the Museum, since 1928 Curator and Professor; retired in 1934.


**COLLECTIONS.** *Herb. Hamburg; some sheets. LITERATURE.** (1) F. E. Hellwig: ‘Tagebuch der Expedition’ (in THILENIIUS, Ergebnisse der Süddeutse-Expedition 1908–10, 1 Allg., Hamburg 1927; itenary see map 2).

H. Vogel: ‘Eine Forschungsreise im Bismarckarchipel’ (Hamburg 1911).


Durnford, J.
He collected living orchids in Borneo as early as


Edafio, Gregorio E.

was assigned to the Chicago-Philippine Expedition headed by Dr Harry Hoogstraal (see there) in 1946–47 as botanical collector.

Flora Malesiana

1888 (*vide* letter at Kew). He had the intention to visit Palawan.


Collections. Add.: > 222 nos; *Herb. Copenh.:* dupl. *Scitamineae.*

Literature. (1) 2nd line, after bracket read: Ymer 6; 3rd line, last word read: Brittiska.


*Eder,* M. P.

collected plants in the *Philippines*; in *Herb. Arn. Arb.* (cf. *Index Herb.* II (2)).

Ekeberg, Carl Gustaf

started studying pharmacy, later medicine, and accompanied two voyages to Spain as a ship’s surgeon. His nautical interest made him enlist in the Swedish East India Company as a mate in 1741; from 1759 onwards captain. With his many-sided education he did work in many fields, making maps, magnetical and meteorological observations, studying botany and zoology, making large collections, diaries, notes, and drawings.¹

His first relation and correspondence with Linne and the Royal Swedish Academy dates from 1750; since 1761 a member of the said Academy. A correspondent of Bergius too.²

His publications include a paper on Banka Straits, mainly nautical, but giving also a description of coasts, forests, and beaches.³

At Altomta his house (Ekebergstrummet) is still kept.

Itinerary.⁴ Voyages to the East. In the ‘Drottningen av Sverige’, sailing from Göteborg Jan. 10, 1742; running aground and consequently staying for 6 months in Annam; back in Sweden on July 1, 1744.—In the ‘Gotha Leyon’ (Captn. Askborn), sailing Dec. 27, 1746 for Canton, staying there the whole year 1748, back in Sweden June 20, 1749; during the voyage Java was visited.—In the ? ‘Hoppet’ to Canton, Dec. 1751–June 1754.—To Canton, in the ‘Sophia Albertina’, Jan. 1755–Aug. 1756.—In the ‘Friederic Adolph’, Feb. 1759–Aug. 1760, touching Java at least on the home voyage.—In the ‘Finland’, Feb. 1762–Aug. 1763; running aground in Banka Straits, but getting off again.—In the ‘Stockholms Slott’ (see also A. Sparrman, *Itinerary for Java* etc.), sailing Dec. 28, 1765, back in Sweden Aug. 1767.—In the ‘Finland’, Dec. 1769–June 7, 1771, reaching Anjer (*W. Java*) Aug. 8, 1770.—In the ‘Sophia Magdalena’ (see also P. J. Bladh), Jan. 1774–June 1775, visiting Batavia and Angkè on the N. coast of *W. Java.*—His last voyage in the ‘Soßia Magdalena’, Jan. 1777–June 1778.

Probably most or all of the China voyages were made via Java.

Collections. The Bergius *Herb.* (R. Ac. Sc. *Stockholm*) includes plants collected by him in *Sumatra,* Cochinchina, Ind. *Or.,* and *Java.* He also presented collections to Linnaeus (*Herb. Linn. Soc. Lond.*), possibly the older ones.

Literature. (1) *Diary* etc. in *R. Swed. Ac. Sc., Stockholm.*


(3) C. G. Ekeberg: ‘Anmärkningar och Be-


(5) C. G. Ekeberg: ‘Capitaine Carl Gustaf Ekebergs Ostindiska Resa, åren 1770 och 1771’ (1773) (n.v.); J. Wallenberg: ‘Min son på galejän’ (1781; several editions, 1855, 1881, etc.).


*Enchui or Enchoi collected in the B.N.B. (see Forest Department Br. N. Borneo) and in the S.H. series, in British North Borneo, about 1939.


*Enggoh bin Limbuang (? Malagatan Kinabatangan, Br. N. Borneo; x) was employed as labourer by the Forest Department Br. N. Borneo after the war; resigned in 1954. Collections. See under Forest Department British North Borneo. He collected at Sandakan, Br. N. Borneo.

*Enoh, Mohammed clerk of the Buitenzorg Herbarium, accompanied Miss Polak (see there) to Borneo in 1948.

Collecting localities. 1948. W. Borneo (Sept.): Pontianak, Sg. Bangkong (= Sumur Bot), Sientebaan near Pontianak; Sungai Pinju ketjil; Air Itam; Mempawah-Andjongan; Sungai Kunjit; Mandor; Motoron Brian; Moton Beliang, and Bamban. Collections. The plants he collected bear his own numbers, 264–434, in Herb. Boy.; some dupl. in Herb. Arn. Arb. Miss Polak also collected on the above-mentioned tour, but it is possible that all the material bear Enoch numbers.

*Enriquez, Gloria L. collected at Pilar, Butana Peninsula, Luzon (Oct. 1954); in Herb. Univ. Philipp.

*Espeissis, J. L. d’ Forest Officer. Collecting localities & collections. 200 nos with J. B. McAdam (see there) in the coastal areas of New Britain (Bismarck Archipelago), 1938; possibly only partly in Herb. Brisbane.

Errington de la Croix, cf. sub Croix, J. ERRINGTON DE LA.

*Espinas, A. Philippine plants in Herb. Arn. Arb. (cf. Index Herb. II (2)).

*Estrada, D., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

Evangelista, B. is also credited with collecting in the Philippines, evidently prewar; specimens in Herb. Manila (destroyed), Arn. Arb., Bogor, New York (cf. Index Herb. II (2)).

*Evans, I. H. N. (*† May 1957, Labuan, off NW. Borneo). Lennhouts, when revising Burseraceae, found material collected by him in Borneo, at Kota Belud, in July 1940.

*Evidente, E. S. contributed a few numbers to the P.N.H. series (cf. Philippine National Herbarium), including 2 from the Sulu Islands (1951).

*Ewart, Alfred James (1872. Liverpool, England; 1937, Melbourne, Vict., Australia), plant physiologist, educated at Liverpool Institute and University; from 1894–95 working at Leipsic under Pfeffer (Ph.D. 1896); from Nov. 1896–March 1897 he spent some months in Java, working in the Foreigners’ Laboratory at Buitenzorg, making physiological investigations on chlorophyll and climbing organs. From 1897–1905 associated with Mason’s College and some schools at Birmingham, at intervals working in the Department of Botany at Oxford (D.Sc. 1910). In 1906 he was appointed Government Botanist of Victoria (holding this position up to 1921) and Professor of Botany and Plant physiology in the University of Melbourne. Though for some time he tried to continue physiological work, in Australia he will be remembered mostly as a taxonomist.

Collecting localities. Java, when staying at Buitenzorg from Nov. 1896–end March 1897. Collections. Small collection from Java and Ceylon in Herb. Liverpool.

Literature. (1) Co-author of the ‘Flora of the Northern Territory’ (1917), author of the ‘Flora of Victoria’ (Univ. Press, Melbourne 1930), and numerous taxonomic papers.

(2) Cf. Taxon 5, 1956, 10.


*Ewer, W(alter) contributed plants from Sumatra (1802–03, 1808), and from the Moluccas (1809) to the Botanic Garden at Calcutta (cf. Roxburgh, Hort. Beng. 1814).

[41]
B. Heyne\textsuperscript{1} mentioned a Mr Ewer as Administrator for the Farms (branches of revenue arising from the retail sale of spirituous liquors, of palm wine, opium, licences for cockfighting, and gambling houses) at Fort Marlborough, Bentcoolen.

L. S. A. M. von Römer mentioned Walter Ewer, Governor of Bentcoolen in 1805!\textsuperscript{2}

**Literature.** (1) Cf. ‘Tracts, historical and statistical, on India etc.’ 1814, p. 375.

(2) In Hist. Schetsen, Batavia 1921, p. 279.

**Eyma, P. J.**


*Fabella, cf. sub* Philippine National Herbarium.

**Faber, F. C. von**

(† 1954, Germany), was educated at Wageningen Agricultural College, and subsequently studied natural sciences at Heidelberg and Leipsic, specializing in botany, and taking his Dr's degree at Heidelberg. From 1903–09 employed in Germany, making a botanical exploration in West Africa (especially Kamerun) in 1907. In 1909 he went to Java. In 1930 Honorary Professor at Munich, from 1931–34 Professor of Botany and Director of the Plant Physiological Institute of Vienna University, and from Dec. 1934 onwards Professor and Director of the ‘Botanische Staatsanstalten’ at Munich; suspended in 1945 and retired in 1949.


*Fabian, V., cf. sub* Philippine National Herbarium.

**Fagerlind, Folke**

(1907, Stockholm, Sweden; x), botanist, educated at the University of Stockholm; lecturer, Assistant Professor, and since 1949 Professor of Botany, University of Stockholm.

In 1938 he stayed for about 4 months in the Buitenzorg Botanic Gardens. In 1953 he visited Australia and Java when returning from a trip to Ecuador.

Author of numerous papers on embryology and cytology of Balanophoraceae, Pandanaceae, Rubiaceae, etc.\textsuperscript{3}


**Fairchild, D. G.**

(† 1954).

**Pariñas, Dr Estefanio C.**

D.V.M., University of the Philippines; Research Officer, Bureau of Animal Industry, Manila; Associate, National Research Council of the Philippines.

**Collecting localities.** *Philippine Islands: San Marcelino, Zambales Prov. (Luzon); Milagros (Masbate); Baguio Stock Farm, Mountain Prov., and Grassland Farm, Bulacan Prov. (Luzon); other stock farms in Mindanao.*

**Collections.** Cf. *sub* Philippine National Herbarium.

**Farquhar, W.**

Line 7 read: *Myristica.*

When Farquhar was at Penang waiting for a boat to Calcutta, RAFFLES arrived on the last day of 1818 with orders from Calcutta and one for Farquhar telling him to serve under RAFFLES (Burkill in litt. 25.8.1955).

**Collections.** His collection of plates in the *Libr. R. As. Soc. of Great Britain and Ireland,* consists of 2 books, comprising respectively 55 and 42 plates (pres. 1827). I. H. Burkill made an inventory of the Latin names of the depicted plants.\textsuperscript{2}

In 1810 Farquhar sent a plant from *Malacea* to ROXBURGH.\textsuperscript{3}

**Fechner, R.**

collected a fruit on the Middle Fly River, *Papua,* in 1886; preserved in *Herb. Melbourne.*

**Feddersen, P.**

arrived in Malaya 1918; on Mount Austin Estate until 1924, when he left the Company’s service and started an orchid Garden in Johore. He left the East for good in 1926, and is now living at Sandbjerg per Horsholm, Denmark.

**Feilberg, Carl Adolf**

(1844, Vester Vedsted ved Ribe, Denmark; 1937, ?), studied medicine at Odense in 1863; in 1864 he volunteered in the war, was made a prisoner, but escaped; subsequently he studied botany. In 1867 he made a trip to the Faroe; from 1868–69 the Danish Botanical Society gave him the opportunity to travel to East India, China, and Further India. In 1874 M.D. and subsequently as a surgeon on a German ship to New Zealand; since 1876 practising in Copenhagen, and on the Øresund Hospital; retired in 1916.

**Collections.** *Herb. Copenhagen:* 282 nos from Bombay, Hongkong, Bangkok, Saigon, and *Singapore* (1), leg. 1868–69.

Sept. 1958]

Cyclopaedia of Collectors—Supplement

Forest

Fevrell, Frederik Theodor (Thore) Emanuel (1881, Stockholm, Sweden; 1944, Pretoria, S. Africa), since 1902 in the Swedish Navy; from 1919–29 Swedish General Consul at Batavia, Java; ditto at Cape Town, 1929–36, and at Pretoria from 1936 onwards.


Fitzgerald, W. V. Collections. Fern dupl. from Melbourne in Kew Herb.

Fleming, John (1747–1829), of the Indian Medical Service, Bengal, 1768–1813. He was in charge of the Calcutta Botanic Garden during one of the periods of leave of W. Roxburgh, of whom he was a very good friend. He is cited as the donor of plants from the Moluccas (1798), and from Manila (1811, Musa textilis), to the Calcutta Botanic Garden (cf. Roxburgh, Hort. Beng. 1814). As nothing is known of travels outside India, it seems probable that he was intermediary only. Ch. Campbell e.g. sent the caoutchouc vine to Roxburgh by means of Mr Fleming (see Marsden, A Hist. of Sumatra, 1811, p. 92).


Floyd, Alexander Geoffrey (1926, Hampton, Vict., Australia; x) was appointed Assistant Botanist at Lae, NE. New Guinea, in 1953. He contributed to the N.G.F. series (see there), e.g. collecting in New Britania, Bismarck Archipelago, in July/Aug. 1954, when seconded to Dr. Ward Goodenough's Anthropological Party in W. Nakanai, c. 50 miles E of Talasea, especially for identifying and recording the native uses of plants. He resigned in 1955.

Fogh, Frederic C. († 1945, during Japanese occupation of Malaya) arrived in Malaya in 1912 in the employ of the Danish East Asiatic Company; until 1928 planter on Mount Austin Rubber Estates, subsequently transferred to Teluk Merbau Coconut and Rubber Plantations as General Manager.


Forest Department (British) North Borneo As collectors on behalf of this department add: D. Balajadja, Caguilca, P. C. Clemente, A. Cuadra, Enchay or Enchoi, Enggoh bin Limbuian, Kadir bin Abdul Majuyap bin Majuni, H. S. Martyn, Morris, D. I. Nicholson, I. H. Sarpio, G. Simbut, J. Valera, Otek bin?, G. H. S. Wood. See separate entries.

Collections. The prewar series is sometimes cited with B.N.B. (British North Borneo) nos, but also with S.H. (Sandakan Herbarium) nos, though they stand for the same series.

In November 1954 the Forest Botanist, G. H. S. Wood, wrote a letter that he was shortly exhausting his Sandakan postwar A series numbered A 1–5000. The new series is numbered (SAN) 15,000 onwards, to be sure no duplication with prewar numbers will occur, the highest record Mr Wood could find being 10,802. Dupl. also in Herb. Kuala Lump. (Kepong) and Sing.

Forest Research Institute, Buitenzorg (Bogor), Java.

Additions to the alphabetical list of collectors in Fl. Mal. I, 1st (names with 'o' will occasionally have been written with 'u', but have been inserted here with 'o'): Z. Ahmad (Tarakan 1951); Achmad (SE. Borneo 1950; E. Java 1951; Sumatra East Coast 1952; E. Borneo 1954); Achmad Almawi (S. Borneo 1952); Adang Didi (W. & E. Java 1943/44); R. Adiwidjaja (W. Java 1944); Adong (Banka 1949); F. Aiat (S. Borneo 1949); Ajoer (W. Java 1949); Albinia alias Meliossekarto (E. Java 1944); E. J. van Alphen de Veer (Billiton 1949; E. Java 1950; W. Sumatra 1955); Amir (Centr. Java 1943/44); Anta (Banka 1955); Apandi (W. Java 1943/44); Ardi Koesoema (W. Java 1943/44, 1952–54); Ardiwidjaja (W. Java 1944); E. Ardiwinata (W. Java 1956); Arsad (Banka 1949); R. Asgar (W. Java 1943/44); Asmita (W. Java 1943/44); Asnan alias Jasim (W. Java 1954); A. Attil (Centr. E. Borneo 1932); Atmadja (W. Java 1943/44); Atmawardijaya (W. Java 1943/44); Bardan (Centr. Java 1943/44); J. H. Becking (cf. also Fl. Mal. I, vol. 1: E. Java 1943/44); L. Bertsch (S.E. Borneo 1949); E. Boelen (W. Java 1951–52); D. de Boer (S. Borneo 1950); L. Budding (W. Borneo 1949, 1953); Dahari (S. Borneo 1949); Danoesekarto (E. Java 1943/44); Depari (E. Java 1943/44); A. Dilmy* (E. Borneo 1953; W. Java 1954; Centr. Java 1954); Dimun (E. Java 1943/44); Dijaja (W. Java 1943/44); Dijenghardjo (E. Java 1943/44); Djiyalorein (S. Sumatra 1952); Djiodjo (W. Java 1943/44); Djoenadi Natawiria (W. Java 1943/44); Moh. Eddi (W. Java 1943/44); Eming (W. Java 1944); R. Endjum Natasoewidari (W. Java 1943/44); D. Endjum (Timor 1953); Engking (W. Java 1943/44); H. Esche (W. Java 1951–56; W. Borneo 1953; Sumatra East Coast 1954); Bapa Goding (W. Java 1944); L. Godjali (W. Java 1954); Goenari (Centr. Java 1944); G. A. L. de Haan* (Halmahera 1952); Z. Hamzah (W. Borneo

(*) An asterisk behind a name refers to a separate entry. As the complete list was only available when the supplement was already in the press the majority of the collectors' names have no separate entry in this Supplement.

[43]

CCLXXVII
1953); Hardjo (E. Java 1944); Hardjoprawiro (E. Java 1954); Hardjowidijo (E. Java 1943/44); Hasnah Noerdjaja (W. Java 1954); Moh. Hasim (W. Java 1943/44); F. H. Hildebrand* (W. Java 1943/44, 1952–57; Centr. Java 1943/44; E. Java 1954); Hoemanto (W. Java 1953–54); Hoetabarat (Sumatra East Coast 1952); W. Horsting (Banka Java 1944); Padmosiswojo (W. Java 1951–56; E. Java 1952); Piaran (E. Java 1944); M. Pakhi (W. Java 1944); Pandjaitan (S. Sumatra 1952); Pardipasiatra (W. Java 1949); Parwoto (Centr. Java 1943/44); Patah (W. Java 1943/44); K. Paymans* (Tarakan & E. Borneo 1951); St. Pennek (Tarakan & E. Borneo 1951); Pideman (S. Sumatra 1952); Prawiranata (W. Java 1952); M. Ramelan (Centr. Java 1943/44); Ranawikarta (W. Java 1944); R. S. Riman (Centr. Celebes 1949); Ronggoer (S. Borneo 1954); P. van Ruk (W. Java 1953); Sa’dan (Billiton 1944); Sambana (W. Java 1954); Sachri (W. Java 1943/44); Saleh (W. & E. Java 1944); M. Samikoen (Centr. Java 1954); R. Samikoen (Centr. Java 1954); Sardjo Martosoediro (E. Java 1954); Sarwa (W. Java 1944); Sasaki (W. Java 1943/44); O. Sastrapradja (W. Java 1944); Satriawinata (Centr. Java 1954); Satini (S.E. Borneo 1955); E. G. Sauveur (cf als Fl. Mal. I, vol. 1; S.E. Borneo 1951); G. K. Sawang (S.E. Borneo 1953); Seman (E. Java 1943/44); W. Shields (W. Java 1951–52); Siman alias Djionoto (Centr. Java 1944); Sinar (S.E. Borneo 1952); G. Sinulinga (Sumatra East Coast 1952); M. Sirait (Sumatra East Coast 1954); M. Siregar (S. Borneo 1952); N. Siregar (Sumatra East Coast 1952); Soebardi (Centr. Java 1953); M. Soedarman (W. Java 1943/44); Soedarman (E. Java 1956); Soedarson (W. Java 1950); Soedevo II (W. Java 1943/44); R. Soedjardito (W. Java 1943/44; W. & Centr. Java 1954); Soedjoe (E. Java 1943/44; W. Java 1944); Soejono (E. Java 1943/44); Soekandar (or Sukandar) (E. Java 1943/44); Soekardono (E. Java 1944); Soekaraja (S. Sumatra 1953; W. & E. Java 1954); Soekarjamopera (Centr. Java 1944); Soemarso (E. Java 1943/44); Soemarto (Centr. & E. Java 1943/44); Soemtro Soerjo (W. Java 1943/44); Soemodinoto (E. Java 1943/44); Soenardi alias Wadijoedarsoedarmo (Centr. Java 1944); Soengeg (Centr. Java 1943/44); Soepangat (E. Java 1954); Soepardi (W. & Centr. Java 1944); Soeparlan (E. Java 1952); Soepono (E. Java 1952, 1953); Soeratman (W. Java 1943/44; E. Java 1944); R. Soeroso (E. Java 1943/44, 1953); R. Soeroto (W. Java 1943/44); Soeseno (E. Java 1944); Soetarlo (E. Java 1943/44); Soetomo (Centr. Java 1943/44); Soewanda (S.E. Borneo 1955; E. Java 1957); Soewarno (Centr. Java 1943/44); G. Soelaiman (W. Borneo 1949, 1952); Tangerilan* (Morotai 1949); Tarini Hardjawanargara (W. Java 1943/44); Tarjuddin (W. Java 1954); Tarkim Adiwinata (W. Java 1944); Ir Tideman (W. Java 1954); Tirta (W. Java 1944); Tjakrawinata (W. Java 1944); Tjiitraredja (Centr. Java 1943/44); Tjakrotenojo (Centr. Java 1944); Verkuyl (W. Java 1954); Versteegh (E. Java 1954); Walmansinga (E. Java 1943/44); Wangsajatna (W. Java 1944); Waskiat (W. Java 1951, 1953, 1954–56; E. Java 1943/44, 1954–56); Winan(N) tadipoera (W. Java 1944); Wirakmadja (W. Java 1943/44); C. J. van der Zwaan (cf als Fl. Mal. I, vol. 1; E. Java 1943/44); A. J. van Zwet (W. Java 1950); J. van Zull de Jong (cf als Fl. Mal. I, vol. 1; W. Borneo 1949–50).
Forestry Bureau, Manila, P.I.
Add as collectors in the F.B. series: B. RANARIO (Luzon 1919), P. P. SASQUETY (Samar 1913), E. VALDEZ (Luzon 1921).

*Forestry Bur. Employees
 contributed occasionally to the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium).

*Forman, Lewis Leonard
(1929, London, England; x), botanist, B. Sc. London University (1950); appointed to Kew, March 1951. In 1956 he was for a year on the staff of the Bogor Herbarium, Indonesia.

He is revising the Menispermaceae.

Collecting Localities. 1956, W. Java: Bogor Botanic Gardens (Jan. 31–March 29), Tjibodas (Apr. 3–5), Tjisokok near Palabuhanratu (17); Bali (28); E. Java: Blambangan (May 3–4); Bali (June 9); NE. Celebes: Minahassa (June 21–July 5); E. Borneo: Belajam River (Aug. 15–25); W. Java: Bogor Botanic Gardens (Sept. 30); Muara Angke, W of Djakarta (Nov. 1); Bogor Botanic Gardens (up till Jan. 1957).


*Fortez, C., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

Fortune, R.

Foston, C. A. C.
retired in 1951.


Fox, Robert Bradford
(1918, Galveston, Texas; x), anthropologist, educated in the University of Southern California (A.B. 1941), of Texas (M.A. 1944), and Chicago (Ph.D. 1954). From 1942–44 Instructor at Texas University, from 1944–46 in the U.S. Navy, from 1946–47 Administrative Director Philippine Institute for the Armed Forces (‘GI College’) at Manila, from 1947–51 anthropologist in the National Museum there, from 1954–55 Director of the HRAF-Philippines Studies Project in the University of Chicago, and since 1955 at Manila in the National Museum again. His special interests are ethnobotany, social anthropology and ethnology.


Foxworthy, F. W.
(‡ Feb. 4, 1950, Berkeley, California).

Franck, C. W.
(‡ 1950, Copenhagen, Denmark).
Collections. The plants from New Caledonia in U.S. Nat. Herb. Wash. were rightly collected by I. Franck (information received from Dr Molholm Hansen, Copenhagen).

Franco, F., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

F.R.I., cf. sub Forest Research Institute.

*Frick, Dr A.
Collections. Mus. Techn. Coll. Zürich: natural history objects collected in the Buitenzorg Botanical Garden in 1889. It is dubious whether these ought to be regarded as collected by Frick, as a case containing the specimens was dispatched by the Botanic Garden to Dr Frick o/b s.s. Soenda, Tandjong Priok harbour, for Prof. Schroeter.

*Fryar, Donald
(1909, Gympie, Queensland, Australia; 1954), Forest Ranger who collected plants in the Morobe District, NE. New Guinea. In 1953 stationed at Rabaul, New Britain.
Collections. Dupl. in Herb. Leyden; high numbers in the N.G.F. series (cf. New Guinea Forces).

Fryd (not with ‘ij’), Aage August
in 1949–50 finally ‘bosbeheeder’ of Pemalang, stationed at Tegal. In the latter year he left Java and returned to Denmark.

Frielinck, F. J.
read: of Klappanoenggal (Tjileungs), W. Java.

Gaag, H. C. van der
Collecting localities. Add.: 1948, SW. Celebes: Maros (Nov.).—1949, SW. Celebes; Watampone; Centr. Java; on G. Slamat and vicinity, Bobotsari, Ketenger.

Collections. This second collection was identified at Leyden in 1950; in private herbarium, for the greater part with watercolour drawings. In total > 103 nos.

*Gachalian, F. S.

Galang, R. E., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.


Garai
was a Saribas Dyak who had been years at the Mission School and wrote well. According to Haviland he was industrious and intelligent and the former taught him botany as far as time permitted.

*García, Felicissima C.
B. Sc., M. Sc. Botany, University of the Philippines. Formerly instructor in Botany, Philippine Women’s University.

Collecting localities. About 1956. Luzon: Dilliman, Quezon City; Naguilian Road, Baguio City, Trinidad Valley, Mt Santo Tomas, Mountain Prov.; Las Pinas, Rizal Prov.


Gates, F. C.
(† 1954).

Gaudichaud-Beaupré, Charles
Literature. (4) Line 3 for receuillies read: receuillies.

*Gault, Paul A.
contributed some plants from Leyte (June 1953) to the P.N.H. series (cf. Philippine National Herbarium).

*Gedeh, H. v. d.
is cited as a collector of Java plants (Index Herb. pt II (2) p. 220). This is not a collector (cf. sub Houtsoorten Gedeh in Fl. Mal. I vol. 1).

Geerts, J. M.
took his Ph.D. degree in Amsterdam and not in Utrecht.

Geerts-Ronner, S. J.
mARRIED Dr. J. M. (not H.) GEERTS.

Gilbert, G.


*Gilliard, Ernest Thomas
(1912, York, Pa., U.S.A.; x), ornithologist, Associate Curator of Birds, American Museum of Natural History. Honorary D.Sc., Wagner College, Staten Island.

He collected mainly birds and mammals in Venezuela, Brazil, Colombia, Panama, the Philippines, and New Guinea.

Itinerary. Papua and Mandated Territory of New Guinea. 1948. Owen Stanley Range: south slope to 5500 ft via the Kokoda Track.—1950 (Apr.–Aug.). Bismarck Mts (summit of Mt Wilhelm, 15,000 ft), Kubor Mts, Hagen Mts (summit, 12,000 ft).—1952 (March–Aug.). Mt Kubor, Mt Hagen, Baiyer Valley.—1953–54. Middle Sepik River and Chambrì Lake (Dec.–Apr.).—Victor Emanuel and Hindenburg Mts (Apr.–July, 1954), making zoöl. coll. between 4000 and 8500 ft.—1956. N. coast of New Guinea from foothills of Adelbert Mts to Finisterre Mts (sea-level to 2000 ft, May and June); Mt Hagen (July), 5000–9000 ft.


Literature. (1) Cf. Index Herb. II (2).

*Gilililand, Hamish Boyd
(1911, Salisbury, S. Rhodesia, Africa; x), botanist, educated at Edinburgh University (B.Sc.); graduating D.Sc. at Witwatersrand University, Johannesburg. Appointed Professor of Botany at the University of Malaya in Sept. 1955.

His ecological studies will be published in the Gardens’ Bulletin Singapore.


Collections. Grasses (in 1957 c. 250) in Herb. Slig.; ecological material will be presented later on.

*Gilmore, J.
collected at Chimbu, Western Highlands of the Territory of New Guinea, in Dec. 1952.
Gjellerup, Knud († 1930).

Biographical data. 'Den Danske Lige-

Gleason, H. A. retired in 1951.

Goebel, K. von

Ges. 68, 1955, p. 147-162.

Goldie, A. Collectors. Herb. Copenh.; dupl. of
Scitamineae.

Gonggrijp, Louis († 1957, Amsterdam, Holland).

*Gonzales, Benjamin B. collected at Montalban, Rizal Prov., Luzon (Feb. 1953); in Herb. Univ. Philip.: > 60 nos.

*Gonzales, L. G., cf. sub Philippine National
Herbarium.

Goodenough, J. S. Collectors. Also dupl. from Malaya in
Herb. Vienna.

*Goodman, cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Grant, William Frederick (1924, ?; x) was educated in McMaster University,
Hamilton, Canada (M.A. Botany, 1949),
and in the University of Virginia, Charlottesville,
Virginia (Ph.D. Biology, 1953). At present Asst.
Professor of Genetics, McGill University,
Quebec, Canada. In 1953–55 he was in Malaya on
a special Rice Breeding Program (Complano Program
for the Canadian Government). Most of his spare
time was spent on the cytology of some aca-
thanaceous material.1

Collecting localities. Malaya (staying Aug.
17, 1953–Aug. 2, 1955); at Fraser’s Hill (June
20–July 4, 1954); around Malacca, and at the
Sungei Udang Forest Reserve in Malacca at various

Collectors. About 100 or 200 specimens in
U.S. Nat. Herb. Wash. (cf. Index Herb. II (2)).

Literature. (1) W. F. Grant: 'A cytogenetic
study in the Acanthaceae' (Brittonia 8, 1955, p.
121–150).

*Grassl, Dr Carl Otto (1908, ?; x), of the U.S. Sugar Crops Field
Station at Canal Point, Florida, returned medio
1957 from a sugar-cane expedition to New Guinea.
He collected over 40 species of native Andropog-
onae. A cytological study of these grasses will be
made by R. P. Celarier of Oklahoma Agricultural
and Mechanical College, in connection with the
pastures research program of that institution.
Grassl will use some of the wild grasses in sugar-
cane breeding experiments.

Gravenhorst, read: Carl Otto.

*Gray, Edward Charles Gordon (1930, Blayney, N.S.W., Australia; x), graduate of the Australian Forestry School and Queensland
University; after World War II Forest Officer at
Bulolo, Territory of New Guinea.

Collectors. Plants from Bulolo Valley and
Aiyura Distr., NE. New Guinea, and from Lake
Kutubu along Mendi track in the Southern High-
lands, Papua (May 1956), numbered in the N.G.F.
series (cf. New Guinea Forces).

Griffith, W.

Collectors. A set of dupl. was presented by
Kew to Herb. State Mus. Stockholm in 1865.

*Griffiths, John author of a paper on worm-shells, discovered at
an island off the NW. coast of Sumatra (Phil. Trans. vol. 96); at the time in the possession of a
beautiful collection of corallines. Evidently about
1800 a resident of Sumatra.1

Collectors. He sent living material from
Sumatra to the Calcutta Bot. Gard.2

Literature. (1) Cf. W. Marsden: 'The
History of Sumatra' (1811, p. 121, 122).

Grim, Herman Nicolas (or Nicolaj) the more exact name of HERMANUS NICOLAAS
GRIMM (cf. Fl. Mal. vol. 1). His birth-place Wisby
at the time was under Denmark. He studied
medicine at Copenhagen, and became M.D. in
Holland; in 1666 pest physician in Holland (?
visited Batavia), in 1671 hospital doctor at Batavia;
at least from 1672–75 at Colombo, Ceylon; from
1677–81 in the employ of the Dutch E.I.C. in Java
once more. He practised for some time at Nürn-
berg in Germany according to Krok in 1680, but
he was on the muster-roll of 't Lant van Schouwen',
sailing from Batavia Dec. 18, 1681). From 1683
onwards he practised in Sweden, finally (1710) as
pest physician at Stockholm.

According to E. Fries he was the first Scan-
dinavian who studied extra-European vegetation.2

Collectors. He sold his Indian collections to
the Collegium medicum, Stockholm, for 80
'rikssalers'.3

Literature. (1) Add: H. N.Grim: 'Thesaurus
medicus Ins. Ceylanicae etc.' (Bataviae 1677; incl. a
catalogue of Ceylon plants).
(2) E. Fries, Bot. Uiff. 3, 1864, p. 42.
(3) See letter from Grim to Z. Wattran, dated
Akad. vol. 15, p. 794 seq.).

Biographical data. Add: E. Fries, Botan-
Suec., p. 246–247.

Grimm, Hermanus Nicolaas, cf. GRIM, Herman N.

*Grönda(hl), Carl Fredric (1760, Åbo, Finland; 1816, Stockholm, Sweden) had from his youth onwards a special liking for
natural history. In 1781 a student at Åbo, where he also attended medical courses; in 1786 to Stockholm, surgical cand. In 1787; from 1789–90 during a war hospital doctor in Finland, subsequently accompanying two voyages to East India as a ship’s surgeon. In 1795 appointed court physician at Stockholm, in 1800 M.D. at Åbo, and probably from at least Nov. 1803 at Stockholm again. 1

A correspondent of A. J. Retzius and C. P. Thunberg. He asked the latter to intercede for him with the Swedish East India Company. In 1797 he asked Thunberg whether it would be possible to get a doctor’s title for his collections, of which the first set was presented to the Uppsala Museum and ‘hopes Th. won’t take the question ill’.

The insect *Tortrix gronfaltana* was named after him.

Itinerary. Evidently accompanying two *East India* voyages of the Swedish East India Company between end 1790 and end 1795. From the collections at Lund it seems that he also visited S. America.

Collections. From his letter (dated Stockholm, April 1797) 1 one would derive that his first set was presented to Uppsala, but I myself did not see many specimens in the Thunberg herbarium. Numerous specimens in Herb. Retzius (= Lund), at least from Cap Verd, Ind. Or., the Cape, Ile de France, China, and Amer. Merid. No sheets marked Java were seen by me, so it is still doubtful whether he collected in the Malay region.

Literature. (1) MS letters to Thunberg in Library University Uppsala, written between 1788 and 1807.

Biographical data. Sacklén, Sveriges Läkare Historia 1, 1822, p. 419–421.

Groenhart, Pieter

In 1951 leader of the biological group of an Indonesian Moluccan expedition (itinerary etc. cf. sub D. R. Pleyte), in 1953 leader of an expedition to Sumatra West Coast (itinerary etc. cf. sub van Borssum Waalkes), in 1954 of an expedition to Bantam (itinerary etc. cf. sub Adelbert). At the end of 1954 he retired on age limit and returned to Holland.


*Guerrero Jr., U., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

Guggitz, M.

Collections. Herb. Vienna: plants from N. Borneo and Poelau Datok (off the coast of W. Borneo!).

*Guia, B. I. S. de*


*Gull, B.*

collected *Cassia fistula* at Coepang (Kupang), Timor (Nov. 24, 1867); specimens with Herb. F. V. Mueller in Herb. Melbourne.

Guppy, H. B.


*Gutierrez, Hermes*

Botany and Botanical Collector, National Museum, Manila, Philippines.


*Gutteridge, Dr*

collected at Merauke, S. New Guinea, orchids and odd things in 1943; in Herb. Brisbane.

*Gyldeostolpe, Sofia Margareta Emilia (Greta) Heijkenskjöld* (1894, Skinnskatteberg, Sweden; x), married Count Nils C. G. F. Gyldeostolpe in 1917. She was interested in botany since childhood and accompanied her husband on a zoological expedition to New Guinea. 1

Collecting localities. 1951. *E. New Guinea*: Mt Hagen District (Aug.–Nov.), bivouacs in Wahgi Valley (c. 1600 m), at Nondugl (c. 1600 m), and in the Wahgi Mts near Weiga (Oct. 1–3, c. 2300 m).

Collections. C. 130 species in Herb. State Mus. Stockholm. Ferns identified by Dr Alston, phanerogams by Dr van Stevenis. Besides those she collected insects, mosses, 2 and lichens in New Guinea.

Literature. (1) A popular account of the expedition will be published in Sweden under the joint authorship of her and her husband under the title ‘Or ört land’ (Wahström & Wildstrand, Stockholm).


Haan, G. A. L. de

later economic co-ordinator of Prov. Maluku (= Moluccas).

Collections. He made a sample collection in Halmahera of some 50 plant specimens. As the collection got a poor judgment, he probably abolished the original plan of professional collecting.

*Haan, Raphaël den*


Collecting localities. *West New Guinea*: Mt Dejai (3000 m) near the Wissel Lakes.

Collections. 4 nos from the summit of Mt Dejai, inserted in Rappard’s collection (see there).

*Haas*

Hagens collected at Quezon City, Luzon (Jan. 1954); plants in Herb. Univ. Philip.

Hagerup, Olaf
in 1911 a student, M. Sc. in 1923. During his stay in Sumatra, he was a guest of his brother.

Itinerary. Left Copenhagen June 23, 1916; back there Oct. 22, 1917. A few additional data on collecting localities: Prapat Toba (Nov. 25, 1916); P. Nias (Jan. 1917), and P. Paqai (Feb. 1917), both situated west of Sumatra; Padang Sidempoan (Feb. 1917).

Collections. As during World War I the material was held up at Singapore, much of it mouldered and had to be thrown away after the Schweinfurth boxes were opened (oral inf.).

Hallewas, P. H., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

Hullier, J. G.
Collections. Line 12: Monaco must be substituted by Munich.

Hamilton, Francis Buchanan
Itinerary.1 Replace: He made 4 voyages as surgeon to an Indianman, viz: in the 'Duke of Montrose' sailing May 22, 1785 for Bombay, returning May 1787; in the 'Duke of Montrose' to Bombay and China, 1788-89, sailing by way of Malaya (cf. Fl. Mal. vol. 1); in the 'Phoenix' to the Coromandel Coast and Bengal, 1791-92; in the 'Rose' to Bengal, 1794.


Hance, H. F.

Hancock, W.
visited Sumatra and Java in 1892 (not 1862). He collected mostly ferns.

Haniff, M.
Collections. Also dupl. in Herb. Copenh.

Biographical data. Change 1932 into 1930.

Hanseler, see Haenseler.

Hara, Keizō
(born 1909), made another collecting trip to West New Guinea with T. Inokuma in 1943. At the time Assistant in the Faculty of Agriculture, Tokyo Imp. University. In 1953 he was a technician in the Government Forest Experiment Station, Meguro, Tokyo.

Harreveld, Ph. van
Hart, Alexander John
(1928, Kojonup, W. Australia; x), Forest Officer, Port Moresby; graduate of the Australian Forestry School.


Hartmann, C. H.
Collections. Fern dupl. were also sent to Chr. Luerssen; Seicatumucae to Herb. Copenh.

Hasan, see Ali & Hasan.

*Hasan I
Indonesian employee of the Mountain Garden at Tjibodas, assisted A. M. Nervoort (see there) in collecting plants from 1947-49.

*Havel, Jacoslaw Joseph
(1930, Stecheleves, Bohemia, Czechoslovakia; x) commenced high school in Prague, but left in 1948 for Germany and later Australia. In Australia he worked for the W. A. Forest Department, completing his high school education by correspondence. He studied forestry in Perth and Canberra, graduated April 1955, Dip. Forestry (Canberra), B. Sc. For. (W.A.). He joined the New Guinea Forest Department engaged on reafforestation in Bulolo Valley.


*Heather, William Aloysius
(1923, Ashfield, N.S.W., Australia; x), Regional Forest Officer at Rabaul (New Britain); graduate of the Australian Forestry School, Canberra, and Sydney University.

Collections. Plants from Sogerim (Papua) and New Britain numbered in N.G.F. series (cf. New Guinea Forces), after 1945.

*Heberer, Gerhard Richard
(1901, Halle/S., Germany; x), anthropologist, educated at the University of Halle/S. (D.Sc. 1924); University Assistant at Halle and Tübingen; in 1932 Private Lecturer there; from 1936 Extraordinary Professor in the University at Frankfurt/M.; from 1938-45 Professor of General Biology at Jena; since 1947 teaching anthropology at Göttingen.

He accompanied the expedition of Rensch to the Lesser Sunda Islands in 1927 (cf. I. Rensch-Maier in Fl. Mal. 1, 1, also for Itinerary). Together with W. Lehmann he undertook the anthropological part of the expedition and planned to make limnological studies besides.

Collections. He evidently collected some plants, at least some duplicates in Herb. Bog. Diatoms were sent to von Faber at Buitenzorg.


*Hellendoorn, van collected plants in Sorong, W of New Guinea, Oct.–Dec. 1949; in Herb. Leyden; mosses to Prof. van der Wuk at Groningen.

*Hellwig, F. E.
Pacific trader who accompanied some German expeditions because of his large experience with the natives; he made ethnographical collections. In Nov. 1902 he was sent out to Wuvulu by the firm of Hemsheim & Co. at Matupi, and travelled with Dr Dempwolff (see below). In July 1910 appointed at the ’Museum für Völkerkunde’ in Hamburg as Overseer.


Collections. Herb. Hamb.; few plants, possibly partly collected by Dr W. Müller (see there); hardly of any value.


Henderson, M. R.
in 1948 he was appointed Assistant Director, and finally Director; in June 1954 he retired and settled at Aberdeen. Author of ‘Malayan Wild Flowers’ (1949–54).

*Herbert, Desmond Andrew
(1898, Diamond Creek, Australia; x), educated in the University of Melbourne (D.Sc.); Botanist and Plant Pathologist W.A. 1918–21; 1921–24 Professor of Plant Physiology, University of the Philippines; from 1924 at Brisbane University, successively as Lecturer, Associate Professor of Botany (since Dec. 1946), and Professor of Botany.

Collections. He brought living Philippine plants to Sydney, e.g. Begonia cocinea.


Heringa, Jod evidently the collector inserted under Anonymous, Heringa, and Jodner in Fl. Mal. 1. The
illegal name on the labels must be the abbreviation 'Jod Her.' In 1870 he was a member of the 'Gesellschaft Vereinigung in Nederlandsch-Indië'. In 1876 he is mentioned with the same unusual Christian name as a resident of Poerwerdo in E. Java.

**Collections.** > 439 nos from the vicinity of Padang, partly collected in 1869.

**Literature.** (1) Cf. Regeerings-Almanak voor Nederlandsch-Indië for 1870, p. 352. The suggestion I owe to Mr. E. Westerbreek of the Documentation Department of the 'Ministerie van Zaken Overzees', The Hague.


**Herre, A. W. C. T.**

In 1940-41 he went to Asia once more, visiting the Philippines and Malaya.

**Collecting localities.** Ceylon (add: Apr. 22, 1957).

**Biographical data.** Who's who in America 26, 1950-51.

**Herzog, Th.**

The cited moss from the Finisterre Mts was ex *Herb. Herzog*, and collected by an unnamed missionary of the 'Rheinische Mission'.

**Heutz Jr, Johan Bastiaan van**

In the Cyclopaedia (Fl. Mal. vol. 1) the 'van' was dropped.

**Heyne (or Heine), Benjamin**

(born Jan. 1, 1770, Döbra near Pirna, Germany) was educated at Dresden. According to recent information he sailed from Copenhagen with I. G. Klein in Sept. 1790, arriving at Tranquebar Jan. 11, 1792. In Aug. 1793 the Rev. Mr John of Tranquebar, at the request of Dr Roxburgh, selected him as a suitable person to attend to the plantation at Samulcottah; in Sept. Heyne arrived there from Tranquebar, and his appointment was approved of on Oct. 4, 1793. When Roxburgh was ordered to proceed to Bengal, Heyne was appointed, in March 1794, to "act as the Company's Botanist during the absence of Dr Roxburgh". He was, locally, appointed an Assistant surgeon on the Madras Medical Establishment on Apr. 30, 1799; surgeon in Jan. 1807; the office of Company's Botanist at Fort St George held by Heyne was abolished in May 1808. His furlough to Europe was granted in 1811 (sailing in 1812, cf. Fl. Mal. 1); in 1813, when in England, he was elected to the Linnean Society; he returned to Madras, where he arrived on March 30, 1815. In April of the same year appointed Botanist and Naturalist. A member of the Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde in Berlin.

**Collections.** Several dupl., possibly from India only, in the Royce collection in Herb. Liverpool; probably originally given to his friend Dr Klein who collected in Madras for the English E.I.C. During a visit to Liverpool Mr Alston discovered labels with Klein's handwriting. Some dupl. from India with Herb. Vahl in Copenhagen.

**Literature.** (3a) Inf. from the 'Archiv der Brüder-Unität', Herrnhut, Germany, Feb. 5, 1958, *in litt.*; the keeper of the records wonders whether Heyne was qualified to call himself Doct. Med.; A copy of his birth certificate was provided by the Lutheran minister at Döbra b. Pirna.


(5) Cf. Madras Publ. Consultations March 1794; Public letter from Madras, July 25, 1794; approved in Public Despatch to Madras 10 June 1795 (*inf. as under (4)).

(6) Cf. Despatch to Madras 10 June 1801 (*inf. as under (4)).


Dr H. Mölholm Hansen in *litt.* 19.12.1957, citing from a MS of Kay Larsen: 'Dansk-ost-Indiske Personalia and Data 1-3' (København 1912), and from letters and reports published in 'Neue Geschichte der Evangelischen Missions-Anstalten zur Verkehrung der Heiden in Ostindien' vols 46, 48, 50, and 61, and from unpublished letters to Vahl, Hornemann, and Jacob Gude in Copenhagen.


**Hildebrand, F. H.**

retired in Sept. 1954 and went to Holland.

After the war he published numerous tree lists of various islands and districts of Indonesia, mimeographed by the Forest Research Station at Bogor.

**Hildebrand, W.**


**Histo, J. A.**

(1912; x), arrived in Malaya September 1, 1948; in 1953 Game Warden for East Region, Pahang. He took the probationer gardener's course at Edinburgh, Royal Botanic Garden.

**Collections.** Herb. Sing.: plants from G. Padang (4000 ft) in Trenggana, Malay Peninsula in July 1952, and some small odds and ends.

**Literature.** (1) Author of: 'Journey to Ulu Tekai' (Mal. For. 19, 1955, p. 64-70).

**Hjortberg, Gustaf Fredrik**

(1724-76), chaplain who accompanied 3 voyages of the Swedish East India Company to China between 1747-53. From letters to Linnaeus it is evident that he made drawings and collected at least zoologically. He made a diary on the voyage 1748-49.

Later minister at Wallda, N. Halland.

**Collections.** Herb. R. Acad. Se. Stockholmm (cf. Index Herb. II (2)), probably with the Bergius herbarium. Evidently no localities known, but possibly from the China voyages.

CCLXXXV
Ho

**Flora Malesiana** [ser. I, vol. 5^4

*Ho, A.*

**Collections.** _Herb. Arn. Arb._: plants from _Br. N. Borneo_ (cf. Index Herb. II (2)).

**Hoed, G. den**

**Collections.** _Herb. Leyden_: some tens of _W. Java_ dupl. from Poentjak Pass, Tjikopo, Telaga Warna, Djakarta, Sukabumi, Pasar Ikan, _P. Purmerend_ (Bay of Djakarta), etc., all of them collected in 1948.

---

**Hoogland**

*Hoffman, Johannes Paulus*

from Doesburg (Gelderland), Chief Surgeon of the Dutch East India Company, sailed in the 'Leymuyden' to Batavia in June 1767, arriving March 7, 1768. Till Feb. 1769 serving in the 'Oud-carspel' and subsequently stationed at Batavia; since Sept. 1772 town-apothecary and discharged from the Company's service. In 1779 he returned to the Netherlands.

He evidently promised N. L. Burman to make botanical and zoological collections for him¹, but as yet there is no evidence that he actually collected.

He was also a correspondent of P. J. Bladh (see there), but in that case there neither is evidence of his having collected plants in Java.

**Literature.** (1) _Vide MS concept letter to Hofman, Med. Dr. Batavia, of Burman, dated Apr. 30, 1768 (S 48b, p. 26, in Un. Library Amsterdam), in which he reminds him of his promises and offers him his 'Flora indica'.

**Hoffmannsegg**

**Collections.** _Java_ dupl. in _Herb. Vienna_. Evidently including plants from primeval forest.

**Holmberg, P. J.**

**Collections.** In _Herb. Sing._

**Holstvoogd, C.**

**Collecting localities.** _W. Java_. Add: Malabar (1939), Sindanglaja (July 5, 1939), Pulusari G. Kasur Estate (1940), Tjetère (Oct. 21, 1949), Muara Angké (Dec. 12, 1949).

**Collections.** About 500 nos presented to _Herb. Leyden_ (1953).

**Holttum, R. E.**

From 1949–54 Professor of Botany, Raffles College, University of Malaya; in 1951 or 1952 D.Sc. at Cambridge, and in 1954 honorary doctor in the University of Malaya; in Nov. 1954 he retired and settled at Kew.

In 1953 and 1954 he wrote books on plant life, orchids, and gardening in Malaya.

In Nov. 1957 he arrived at Bogor, _Java_, for a stay of some months, working in the Herbarium, and certainly occasionally collecting plants.

**Co-editor of Flora Malesiana for the ferns.**

**Holmbron, J. B.**

**Literature.** (2) line 2, read: montagnes d’Amboine etc.

**Hoogerwerf, A.**

**Collecting localities.** Add: 1953. Lesser Sunda Islands: the islands of Komodo, Padar, and Rinjá, off _W. Flores_ (May 21–July 6).⁴

**Collections.** Add: _Herb. Bog._: 21 plants from _P. Dua_ (Bantam) (pres. 1952); coll. from _Komodo etc._

**Literature.** Add: (4) A. Hoogerwerf: 'Rapport over een naar Komodo, Padar en Rinjá (Kleine Sunda Eilanden) gemaakte dienstreis van 21 Mei tot 6 Juli 1953' (mimeographed, Bogor, April 1954, 253 pp., 91 photogr.).

**Hoogland, Ruurd Dirk**

(1922, Leeuwarden, Fr., Holland; x), botanist, educated at Groningen and Leyden Universities; Ph.D. degree Leyden 1952; Botanist Flora Malesiana Foundation, 1949–52; since 1952 Systematic Botanist with the Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organisation, Division of Land Research and Regional Survey, Canberra, A.C.T.

**Collecting localities & itineraries.**

1952. Malay Peninsula: Singapore (Oct. 30–Nov. 2), and Kepong (2–6), no collections; _W. Java_: Bogor (7–27), visiting Djakarta, Bandung, Tjibodas, etc. (coll. nos 2883–3038).—1953. New Guinea, with J. S. Womersley (see there) visiting various parts of the Territories of Papua and New Guinea (March 14–July 5; coll. in the N.G.F. series; cryptog. nos

---

CCLXXXVI [52]
Cyclopaedia of Collectors—Supplement

Horsfield


Wood samples deposited with the division of Forest Products, C.S.I.R.O., Melbourne; Dept of Forests, Lae; and C.S.I.R.O. Herb. Canberra.


Leader of the Chicago-Philippine Expedition in 1946–47, during which EDAÑO (see there) did most

of the botanical collecting (cf. also ALSACID, CASTRO, CELESTINO). At present Head of the Department of Medical Zoology of a U.S. Naval Medical Research Unit in Cairo, Egypt.

Collections. A few numbers in Luzon and Mindanao; numbered in the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium); also in Herb. Chicago. In 1939–41 he collected in Mexico.


and Itinerary’ (Fieldiana: Zool. 33, no 1, 1951, 84 pp., pl. 1–7, textfig. 1–7).

Hornemann mentioned as collector in the Addenda, Cyclopaedia of Collectors (Fl. Mal. 1) p. 604, did not collect himself in Malaysia, but the plant mentioned was from Herb. HORNEmann (= Copenhagen), owned formerly by JENS WILKEN HORNEmann (1770–1841), editor of the 'Flora Danica', who from 1801 was lecturer in botany at Copenhagen University, and since 1817 professor there.

Hornstedt, C. F.

Collections.


Horsfield, Th.

Collections. Some dupl. from Java in the ROYLE collection, Herb. Liverpool.

[53]

CCLXXXVII
Hosokawa, Takahide
(1909, Kumamoto, Japan; x), botanist, educated at the Botanical Institute Tahoku Imp. University, Formosa (M.Sc. 1932, D.Sc. 1945). From 1932–43 respectively subassistant, assistant, and lecturer, in Tahoku Imp. University; in 1947 lecturer at Kumamoto Women’s College, in 1948 Professor in the same College; in 1949 nominated Assistant Professor of Kyushu University Fukuoka, in 1951 Professor there.

In the years 1933–38 he paid several visits to Micronesia, studying the flora of Palau, Yap, Truk, Ponape, Kusaie, the Mariannes, and Jaluit (Marshall), resulting in several papers.1


Collections. Complete set (c. 4500 sheets) in Herb. Taiwan Univ., Taipei; about 3000 sheets of dupl. in Herb. Kyushu Univ. The collection on Mt Apo about 1600 sheets.3

Literature. (1) Cf. lists in Merrill, A Botanical Bibliography of the Islands of the Pacific (1947), and in Sachet & Fosberg, Island Bibliographies (1955).


Hosseus, C. C.
In 1912 he emigrated to The Argentine, and made botanical explorations in Patagonia and The Argentine from 1913–15, resulting in numerous papers; in 1916 appointed Professor of Botany at Cordoba University and Director of the Botanical Museum there; resigning in 1946.

New plants from Siam were described by himself.

Collections. Also dupl. in Herb. Munich; 1 map of Siam dupl. (160 nos) in Herb. Hamb.; evidently the total collection numbered > 512.


Houtsoorten Gedeh
Line 10 read: Ternstroemia houtsoortiana.

Howison

Hughan, A.
Collections. Herb. Melbourne: New Guinea plants (cf. Index Herb. II (2)).

Hunger, F. W. T.
(† 1952, Voorschoten, Holland).


Hunter, William
M.A. in 1777, M.D. in 1805, of Marischal College, Aberdeen.


*Husni Karim
(1929, Padang, W. Sumatra, Indonesia; x), during 1956 Student-Assistant of Dr W. Mejier, Faculty of Agriculture, Pajakumbuh.

Collecting Localities. Cf: sub Amrudin.

Collections. Made with Amruddin (see there), and Safri Sjater, under the joint name of Kongsi Tiga.

*Ibalo, L., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Icarañgal, O.
student, Forestry College, University of the Philippines, Laguna.


Idjan
Collecting Localities & Collections. In Ternate and Halmaheira he made a collection with Mochtar bin Musa in 1951, viz 399 nos of which part was in a bad state and not preserved; in Herb. Bog. (for itinerary cf. sub D. R. Pleyte).

In 1953 he accompanied an expedition to Sumatra West Coast (itinerary cf. sub van Borsum Waalkes), but to my knowledge all collected plants were incorporated in the number series of the latter.

*Inam, D., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

*Inger, Robert Frederick
(1920, St Louis, Mo, U.S.A.; x), zoologist, educated at University of Chicago. Associated with the Chicago Natural History Museum since 1940; Assistant Curator Division of Fishes since 1949. In 1950 he conducted (with D. Dwight Davies) the Bornean Zoological Expedition of the Chicago Natural History Museum, collecting and studying especially fishes and amphibians.

Itinerary & Collections. Cf: sub D. Dwight Davies. The specimens were collected in connection with ecological studies.

*Ingram, K.

Inokuma, Taizo
(born 1904).


*Irving, Earl
collected 8 plants in the Palawan group (June 1949), numbered in the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium).
**Isidro, R. F., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.**

**Ismaël**
(1933, Pajakumbuh, W. Sumatra, Indonesia; x), Student-Assistant for forest botany at the Faculty of Agriculture, Pajakumbuh.

**Collecting Localities.** W. Sumatra, 1957. During trip with W. Meijer (see there) in the Taram-Tjampago region (Aug.).

**Collections.** Herb. Fac. Agr., Pajakumbuh, > 86 nos; living plant of Cyripedium curitisii in Hort. Pajakumbuh.

**Iwanggín, Gerrit**
(1928, Kaipoeri, Japen Isl. N of New Guinea; x), since 1953 at Hollandia, attending the Bosbouw-school there, and in the employ of the Forestry Service.

**Collecting Localities.** 1957. *North New Guinea*: in the vicinity of Hollandia, e.g. at Hamadi, and Polimac; Babrongko (Lake Sentani) (Apr. 3–9); *W. New Guinea*: Warsamson (E of Sorong) (Aug. 19–Sept. 19).

**Collections.** > 200 nos in Herb. Manokwari; dupl. in Leyden; numbered in the B.W. series.

**Jack, W.**

**Collections.** A valuable evaluation of Jack’s genera and species was published by Dr. Merrill.11

In 1953 Dr. J. M. Cowan methodically searched the Herb. Edinburgh for Jack specimens and found 64 in all (incl. 1 dupl.). No record of how and when they were acquired was found, but it is presumed that these are the specimens sent to Lady Hastings (cf. Cyclopaedia, Fl. Mal. vol. 1); they were probably in the University Herbarium which was transferred to the Garden in 1918.12

There is a possibility that some of the paintings from Raffles’s collection (see there) may be helpful in interpreting Jack’s Sumatran species.


**Jackson, Michael Frederick Carew**
(1915, Cottesloe, W. Australia; x), Forest Ranger, Port Moresby, made widespread collections from Papua, numbered in the N.G.F. series (cf. New Guinea Forces) after World War II; partly together with G. McDonald.

**Jacobs, Marius**
(1929, Rotterdam, Holland; x), botanist, educated at Leyden University (B. Sc. 1954); Assistant of the Flora Malesiana Foundation, and in Feb. 1955 appointed on the staff of the Bogor Herbarium, Java.


**Jacobs, Marius**
(1929, Rotterdam, Holland; x), botanist, educated at Leyden University (B. Sc. 1954); Assistant of the Flora Malesiana Foundation, and in Feb. 1955 appointed on the staff of the Bogor Herbarium, Java.


**Jaheri**
**Itinerary.** 1901. Add: Misoöl.

**Jannet, Monsieur**
is mentioned as a donor of plants from the Moluccas (1810), the Philippines (1811), Mauritius (1810–11), Madagascar and the S. Sea Islands (1811), in Roxb. Hort. Beng. 1814. I assume that the plants were not collected by himself, but were sent from a botanic garden.

[55]
*Jarissetouw, M., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

Jensen, Hj.
(† 1948, Copenhagen, Denmark). From 1933–36 besides Professor of Plant Physiology at the Veterinary and Agricultural College at Copenhagen.

Collecting localities. 1900. W. Java, add: Depok (Dec. 9).—Localities taken from his dupl. labels of the Mortensen Expedition: 1922. W. Java: Hort. Bot. Bog. (Jan. 16–18, nos 1–18); Ambon: Gelala (Feb. 22–March 3); Saparoea (March 3–10); Key (= kai) Islands: Toegal (Klein Key) (17–26); Groot Key: G. Daag (Apr. 2–6), Elat (9–10); Klein Key: Toegal (12–15); Aru Islands: Dobo (18–20), Sg. Workai (21), Papakula (22), Manumbai (23); ? Klein Key: facing Toegal (29), Ohoitiel (May 2–3); Groot Key: W. Elat (8), Jamtil (9); Klein Key: Toegal (11), Godan (12), Ohoidir (13–16), Langoer and Gelanit (16), Toegal (18); Centr. Java: pasar (= market) at Wedi (near Klaten), herbs! (June): ditto from the Pharmacological Museum at Buitenzorg and Pasar Bogor (19–24); Hort. Bot. Bog. (June 26, July 5), Kultuurtuin (July 3).

Collections. From the Kai Expedition nos 19–260 (cryptogams) and 2–416 (s or h) (phanerogams). He collected many fl. and fr. in alcohol.


Kalkman

Collecting localities. 1901. Add: Sumatra East Coast, Deli (Oct. 1); Singapore Isl.: Bi Timah.¹


Jensma, J.

Collections. The plant collection mentioned in the Cyclopaedia (Fl. Mal. vol. 1), was not collected by Jensma himself, but was a show collection for educational purposes prepared by the Buitenzorg Herbarium. In 1955 the collection was presented to Herb. Leyden.

Jeppesen, Hans Lau (not 'Leu')
(1892, Ulbolle, Fyn, Denmark; x), planter, in the employ of the Danish East Asiatic Company, from 1916–38 on Mount Austin Rubber Estates, Johore, when he retired to Denmark; returned to Malaya as Manager on Timor Estate in 1946; left for good in 1947, settling in Copenhagen.

Collections. Herb. Copenhagen: 61 nos from S. Johore (Malaya), plants from Siam, and 15 from the Philippines.

Jespersen, Julius
(† 1950), passed his final medical examination in 1885; army surgeon in the Dutch East Indies from 1886–90, civil at Pasoeoream from 1892–1902; since Nov. 1902 settled at Skovshuved, Denmark.


Jodner, cf. sub Heringa, Jod.


*John, Dr

donated a plant from the Malay Islands to the Botanic Garden at Calcutta in 1808 (cf. Roxburgh, Hort. Beng. 1814). Probably the Rev. Dr John of Tranquebar, and not collected by himself.

*Kadir bin Abdul
(1918, Labuk, N. Borneo; x) was appointed as Labourer in the For. Dept Br. N. Borneo in 1937; since 1951 Forest Guard.

Collections. Mostly botanical collections in various parts of Br. N. Borneo. Cf. sub Forest Department British North Borneo.

*Kalkman, Cornelis
(1928, Delft, Holland; x), botanist, educated at Leyden University, since Feb. 1956 attached to the Forestry Department (Afdeling Boswezen) at Hol-

CCXC

[ser. I, vol. 56]
landia, West New Guinea, in 1958 transferred to Manokwari.

**Collecting Localities.** *North New Guinea.* 1956. Vicinity of Hollandia (March 4); SW. side of the Cyclops Mts between Ebeli and Depapre (11); mouth of the Tami River (14–24, 64 nos); Nemo near the Mosso River (March 27–Apr. 1; 40 nos); vicinity of Hollandia and Cyclops Mts (Apr. 17, May 1, 14, 29, June 3 and 5); vicinity of Manokwari (June 11–16; 38 nos); *Mees* (or *Mios*) *Waar* (19–27; 44 nos); from July–Dec. numerous times near Hollandia, also near Lake Sentani; Waisiniwai (Demta Distr.) (Dec. 7–13; 40 nos). —1957. Numerous times in the vicinity of Hollandia; surroundings of Manokwari (Vogelkop), and in the Bostuin (forest garden) (May 25–29); *South New Guinea*: along the Maro River between Merauke and Tajam; near Merauke between Moppa and Nassim; *N. New Guinea*: S and W of Lake Sentani, from Seloki via Soeadjaf and Janim besar to Borowai (Aug. 6–14; 62 nos).

**Collections.** *Herb.* *Manokwari* and *Leyden*, numbered in the B.W. series (cf. *sub* Boswezen Nieuw Guinea), nos B.W. 3364–3800, 6201→, in 1957 about 450 nos in total.

**Kalshevoen, L. G. E.**


**Kamel, G. J.**

**Collections.** Some of his drawings are in L’Institut de France, Paris.


**Kanheira, R.**

(† 1948, Tokyo, Japan).

**Itinerary.** Before 1934 change into: 1933 (Aug.). Trip 1937 refer to Literature 1a.

**Collections.** Sets of the Kanheira & *Ha tusima* collection in *Herb.* *Nat.* Sc. Mus. Tokyo and in *Herb.* Res. Inst. for Natural Resources Tokyo.5


(5) HARA in litt. 15.4.1951.


*Karstel, H. R., cf. sub* Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

**Kaudern, W.**

**Collections.** Add: Ferns in *Herb.* *Brit.* *Mus.* (with Herb. C. Christensen).


**Keers, Wilhelmina Carolina**

(† 1957, Baarn, U., Holland).

**Kehding, F.**

**Collections.** Several of his Malayan plants with *Herb.* *Beccari* in Florence.

**Keith, H. G.**

retired in Jan. 1952, and subsequently accepted a temporary post with F.A.O., until April 1932 as

**Kern,** Johannes Hendrikus

(1903, Nijmegen, G., Holland; x), from 1922–49 a schoolmaster in Holland. Being an excellent amateur botanist he was offered a position at the Buitenzorg (Bogor) Herbarium in 1949. After his return in Holland in Nov. 1952 he was appointed on the staff of the Flora Malesiana Foundation at Leyden, since July 1957 on the staff of the Rijks herbarium; at present (1957) working on Cyperaceae.

Flora Malesiana [ser. I, vol. 5]


Kerr, A. F. G.

Collections. Add: His private herbarium, 32,546 spec. (incl. 1022 crypt.) was received in the Brit. Mus. in 1942 (Alston in litt.).

Notes. MSS, etc., have been presented to the Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew-Surrey; orchids and orchid paintings in Herb. Kew.


Keysser, Christian

Literature. (3) Last line after 181, add: 524–530.

Kiah bin Hadji Mohamed Salleh

In 1949 and 1953 he accompanied J. Sinclair (see there) on some trips in Malaya.

Kjellberg, G.


*Klay, Gerrit

(1910, Modjokerto, E. Java; x), passed his youth in Java, and was subsequently educated in the Colonial Agricultural School at Deventer, Holland. After his return raising cattle in East Java; from 1942–48 official in the Dutch East Indian Sea-Fishery Department, stationed at Pontianak in W. Borneo; from 1952–57 in the Indonesian Sea-Fishery Department at Djakarta. In April 1957 he would leave for Holland.

Collections. In 1949 he collected some plants with H. J. Schoophuys (see there) in W. Borneo; in Herb. Bog.

*Klencke, J., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

Kleynhoff, Chr.

sailed for Batavia on Oct. 26, 1742. In 1763 he settled at Culemborg, where he was appointed sheriff in 1764, and burgomaster in 1767.

From a concept letter of N. L. Burman3 it is evident that KL was busy arranging his notes on his plant collections for publication. B. expressed his hope that the vernacular names would be explained, and offered to have his drawings engraved at Amsterdam. Evidently the plan came to nothing.

Literature. (3) Dated May 2, 1768, MS in Unl. Library Amsterdam, 548b, p. 28.


Kloss, C. Boden


*Koch, Dr Fr.

physician at Reichenhall, Germany.

Collections. Summer 1927 he presented 59 nos of Sumatra plants from Sibolangit (East Coast) to Herb. Munich.

*Kock, Pater C.

A Roman-Catholic missionary who collected in W. Bali on the slope of G. Sangiang (July 1, 1957). Collection in private herbarium.

Koens, Antoon Johannes

(died).

Koernicke, M. W.

(† 1955, Honnef a/Rhein, Germany).

*Kokkelink, M. Ch., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

Kollmann, G. J. A.

Collections. Line 10 change Monaco into Munich. Mr Alston found a fern labelled ‘Java Kollmann’ in Herb. Paris; the specimen had been sent by Kenze to Bory.

*Kongs Tiga

Cf. sub Amiruddin.

Kools, J. F.

Saccopetalum koolsi Koster. is named after him.

*Koopman, Pietertje Cornelia

(1901, Nieuwerkerk, Z., Holland; x) studied biology at Utrecht University (1919–24); from 1924–26 teacher in natural history at a secondary school at Tilburg (Br.). In 1926 she married and went to Java. From 1938 onwards teacher at Buitenzorg. After the war she returned to Holland and was appointed at a secondary school in Amsterdam.

Collections. When staying in the Mountain Gardens, Tjibodas, W. Java (June 29–July 18, and Dec. 1941), she collected c. 125 nos; in Herb. Bog.

Koorders, S. H.

Literature. (9) Add: H. Hallier f. made some critical remarks on Koorders’s Minahassa

CCXCII

[58]

*Koster, Christian* (1922, Madien, Java: x) motor-fitter who for some time before World War II was employed by the Zoological Museum and the Forestry Service at Buitenzorg; he went to West New Guinea in 1950. From Oct. 1951 in the employ of the Forestry Service at Hollandia, where his work entails the regular collecting of plants.

**Collecting localities. West New Guinea, after Oct. 1951**: with P. van Royen (see there) in the vicinity of Sorong-Steenkool; in the sample plots near the Prafi, in the island Noemfoor, and in the vicinity of Hollandia and Maroeni.—1956. Poliniae near Hollandia (Jan. 31); Cyclopa Mts (Feb. 9–20); Meos War in Geelvink Bay (June 20–July 6, c. 125 nos); Oransbari (July 21–23); Kaloal in Salawati (Oct. 4–30, c. 240 nos); Hollandia (Dec. 12).—1957. Vicinity of Hollandia (Jan.), Hamadi near Hollandia (Feb. 1); Cyclopa Mts (March 12–22, c. 60 nos); Tafelberg near Manokwari (July 2); Mangoapo, Manokwari (July 6); Tafelberg (25–26), Soawi-Rendani (31), Amban (Aug. 2); Pami River plateau (Aug. 20–21), Pami River valley 22–27; Sidei (Sept. 17–Oct. 21, c. 200 nos).


Kostermans, A. J. G. H.

Since 1956 Head of the Botanical Division of the Forest Research Institute at Bogor.

Several plants were named after him.

**Collecting localities. 1948, S. Borneo: Sampit and vicinity (March 6–April 25), West New Guinea, cf. Cyclopaedia.**—1949. Expedition to Morotai (Moluccas): Totodoku in the W. part (May 5–18); G. Para-Para and tour via Sambiki and Sangowo River (22–31); Tjao and Totodoku (June 3–16); Military Camp (17–20); Tjao (21); Nigele Ngele and Tjia (23–24); and at other localities. Banka (Aug. 23–Oct. 27); Lobok Besar (SE. part), G. Pading, G. Maras, G. Mangkol.—1950. Centr. Celebes: Malili region; whole collection destroyed by fire at Makassar. *E. Borneo*: Sg. Wain region near Balikpapan (Aug. 20–Nov. 10).—1951. E. & NE. Borneo: Samarinda (May 5–6); Sangkulirang Island (May 19–June 2); Sg. Menubar near Cape Mangkalait and G. Tapianlobang (June 5–24); Sg. Susuk, NE. of Sangkulirang Bay (June 26–July 12); Sg. Kerajaan, N. of Sangkulirang Bay (July 15–22); Sekrat Mts, SE. of Sangkulirang (26–30); Sg. Menubar and G. Tapiani (Aug. 5–6); Sg. Susuk (7); Sg. Bambangan and the southern part of the Mts. from River (13–16); and at other localities in the vicinity of Sangkulirang and Samarinda. *Centr. Java*: E. slope G. Muria (Nov. 23–27); E. slope near Djurang (Dec. 4).—1952. E. Borneo: Loa Djanan, upstream of Samarinda (Apr. 10–29); Loa Haar, upstream of Loa Djanan (May 6–19); Sg. Bambangan and Sg. Tiram near the southern mouth of the Mahakam River (May 19–June 11); Djambu on Sg. Bongan (deboouching in the lake region S of Central Kutai) (June 30); from Djambu to Sg. Tulus (on the Peak of Balikpapan), 140 m alt. (July 1); bivouac Beül on the Peak, 700 m alt.; to the summit, 1200 m alt. (5–23); Rempe on Bongan River (24); Tgd. Bangko and area near Sangasanga downstream of Samarinda (Aug. 1–6).—1953. S. Borneo: vicinity of Sampit (July 20–21); Kualakuan on the Sampit River and G. Santuiai (July 25–Aug. 22). *N.E. Borneo*: (Oct. 29, 1953–Jan. 10, 1954): to Nunukan and Bulungan. Exploration of the Soem River system in *E. Borneo* (from May 1954); at Loa Djanan and Loa Haar, W. of Samarinda (Aug. 22–Sept. 8).—1955. *E. Borneo*: Sg. Mentawir region near Balikpapan (Feb. 22–25), near G. Mentawir (Feb. 27–March 2), near village Mentawir (March 3–5), Loa Djanan region W. of Samarinda (15–16). *Centr. Borneo*: trip along the Belayan River (parallel to the Télên), near Long Bleh (March 25–Apr. 8). Mt Kelopok and G. Tamañkuling near Tabang (Apr. 12–May 3), near Kembang Djangut (May 6–15). *W. Java*: Udjung Kulon (Aug. 1–7); *S. Sumatra*: with A. Dilmy in the Semangus area, Palembang (Sept., 300 nos); Tjaban For. Res. near Muara Enim (Musi River) (Nov. 15–Feb. 6).—1956. *Centr. Borneo*: Belawan and Kelindjau Rivers (July 20–Oct. 10); Mahakam Estuary (July 15–19); Tundjung Plateau (July 25–Aug. 2). Kelindjau River near village Bentuk (14), near village Melan (15); foot of G. Kelopok near Tabang on Belawan River (Aug. 21–Sept. 2); G. Palimas near Tabang on Belawan River (6–19).—1957. *N.E. Borneo*: Sangkulirang Distri.
Kraemer

Flora Malesiana [ser. I, vol. 5]

G. Medadem (July 27—Aug. 14); basin of Karan-
ang River (Aug. 23—Sept. 8); G. Ilas Bungaan
(Berouw = Berau) (Sept. 8–19); G. Ilas Mapulu
(Berow) (20–24).

Occasionally plants were collected in Bogor
Botanic Garden, in Singapore, Java, and Ceylon.

Collections: Nos 601–1688 and 7800–7912
from Morotai (1949), in total 1200 nos. Collections
up to 1949 all numbered at Bogor. All collections in
Bogor.,>14075.

(ibid. IV (Reinwardtia 1, 1952, p. 459–461, 1 fig.);
‘Notes on durian (Durio) species of East Borneo’
(Trop. Natur 33, 1953, p. 31–35, 3 fig.).
(2) A. J. G. H. Kostermans: ‘Bosonederzok
Kolonisatieobject Momi-Ransiki, Nieuw Guinea’
(mimeographed by For. Res. Inst. Bogor, 2 vols,
1948).
(3) A. J. G. H. Kostermans: ‘Reisverslag
Morotai 8 April–6 Juni 1949’ (mimeographed by

Kraemer, A. F.

Itinerary. Last line refer to Literature 4.

Literature: (4) Cf. G. Thilenius, Ergebnisse
der Süddeutsche-Expedition 1908–1910, Hamburg 1914
onwards (I. Allg.; II. Mikroinesien).

Biographical data. Portr. in Thilenius,
Ergebnisse le. I. Allg., 1927, pl. 2.

*Kregeten, Thomas Otto van
(1911, Nijmegen, G., Holland; x) was educated at the Horticultural School at Frederiksoord
(Drente, Holland), and subsequently employed in
France, at Wageningen, and Utrecht. From
1938–1952 technical representative and adviser of
the horticultural division of the Imperial Chemical
Industries (Holland) N.V. From Nov. 1952
onwards curator of the Buitenzorg Botanic Garden
at Bogor. In Dec. 1954 he was transferred to the
new botanic garden Setia Mulia, Sumatra West
Coast; at present in Holland.

Collecting Localities. 1954. W. Java,
Bantam (itinerary cf. sub Adelbert).—1955–57,
Sumatra West Coast, vicinity of the Botanic
Garden Setia Mulia.

Collections. Herb. Bog. In Bantam collected
nos 1–122, identical with Adelbert nos 253–414,
from Feb. 3–8. Sumatra plants also in Herb. Setia
Mulia.

Kreulen, D. J. W.

Collecting Localities. Add.: Tosari, Bro-
mo; Tjandi Tikoes; G. Kawi, all in 1921.

Collections. With the herbarium of Kloos
presented to Herb. Leyden. The total numbering at
least up to 159, possibly not all represented at
Leyden.

Kryštfofovič (or Kryštofovič), A. N.

Mosses collected by him on Mt Santo Tomas
were described by Z. Pílous (in Preslia 26, 1954,
p. 149–152). They were evidently collected in Luzon
in 1921, and formed part of the large moss her-
barium of Prof. J. Podpěra, which is now

*Kühlewein, M. von
collected Fagrea auriculata Jack in Banjoemas,
Centr. Java (Oct. 1925); specimen in Herb. Leyden.

*Kunzeng
probably spelled this way, was an untrained
Dyak employed as a collector by G. D. Haviland
in Sarawak, NW. Borneo, for a couple of months.
Labels with his name are not very reliable (vide
letter from Haviland to the Director at Kew,
dated Sept. 30, 1891).

Kunstler, H. H.
(1837, Haldensleben, S of Magdeburg, Ger-
many; Feb. 4, 1887, o/b s.s. ‘Sisra’ sailing from
Malacca to Australia; buried in Penang).

Collections. He also made excellent ento-
mological collections, e.g. for G. Honrath (Ber-
lin); now in the Brit. Mus.


Laan, Engbertus van der
In 1951 Head of the Division ‘Wiskundige Ver-
werking Proefvelden’ of the Dutch Department of
Agriculture.

Labitag, G.

After the war he contributed a few numbers to the
P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National
Herbarium).

Labohn, Johan Frederik
(† 1956, Bilthoven, Holland).

*Lagrimas, Martin
B.S.F., University of the Philippines. Forester
and Wood Technologist, Bureau of Forestry
and Forest Products Laboratory, Forestry College,
Laguna.

Collecting Localities. 1948 onwards.
Luzon: Mt Makiling and Famy, Laguna Prov.;
Infanta, Quezon Prov.; etc.—1952. Mindanao.

Collections. Herb. Manila, numbered in the
P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Her-
barium).

Lam, H. J.

In 1954 he was awarded a honorary Dr’s degree
at Perth, W. Australia. Following his visit to
Australia, he made a tour in New Guinea.

Collecting Localities. Add.: 1954. Papua:
Port Moresby and Sogeri (Sept. 28), Brown River
(29); Mandal. Terr. of New Guinea: Lae (Oct. 1,
Bulolo (2), Wau (Edie Creek) (3), Bulolo–Lae (4),
Lae (5); North New Guinea: Hollandia (9), Cyclops
(K. Koejaboe) (10), Holtekang (E of Hollandia)
(12), Hollandia–Depare (15), Depare (16).

Collections. Add: Herb. Leyden: 129 nos
Sept. 1958]  Cyclopaedia of Collectors—Supplement  Lebeck

Lamster, J. C.  
(+1954, Holland).

*Landon, F. H.  
(1909, U.K.; Sept. 1956), was educated in forestry at Oxford University (B.A.); from 1932 onwards a member of the Malayan Forest Service; later Chief Research Officer in the Forest Research Institute at Kepong, Selangor. He occasionally collected in the C.F. series (cf. Conservator of Forests series in Fl. Mal. vol. 1).

Landon, Sylvanus  
A. Hamilton (in ‘A New Account of the East Indies’ 2, 1744, p. 144) mentions a Mr Sylvanus Landon, who had been Chief of Borneo and who expressed his astonishment that the English E.I. Company should have settled at Bandjermasin. Possibly identical.

Langlasse, E.  

*Laraya, S., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

LaRue, C. D.  


Latif, S. M.  

Lauterbach, C. A. G.  

*Layosa, Helen S.  
collected at Quezon City, Luzon; in Herb. Univ. Philip.>115 nos; cf. also sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Lebeck, H. J.  
(+ June 12, 1800, Java) a Dutchman, son of the government secretary Lebeck. Evidently in the 1790s a regular visitor of C. P. Thunberg’s house. From his letters written to the latter, it is evident that he was a resident of Sweden in the years 1794–95, and wanted to qualify himself in botany, signing as a friend and pupil; an acquaintance of Grundahl (see there). In 1795 he got a valuable testamur of the Academy at Uppsala, and saw a possibility to be stationed at Coromandel and said to have good connections in Ceylon. As at the time no Dutch ships were sent to Ceylon because of the war, he finally decided to sail in a Swedish ship and left Göteborg Dec. 1795 with destination Bombay. In India he came into contact with Rev. Dr John, Rottler, and Klein, became (according to his own information) a honorary member of the learned society at Tranquebar (? United Brotherhood, cf. sub J. C. Koenig) and got a diploma of the ‘Naturforschende Freunde’ in Berlin. He made an overland journey to Madras, and was in Ceylon too. Since end 1798 he was at Batavia, as merchant, assay-master and mint-master of the Dutch East India Company.

Besides plants, he collected insects, minerals, shells, snakes, birds, etc. Thunberg named the genus Lebeckia after him.

Collections. He sent collections to Thunberg, and in Herb. Thunberg (= Uppsala) are numerous sheets from Coromandel, Tranquebar, Malabar, and also from Java. The latter must have been collected from end 1798–1800. Before his departure to Java he asked Thunberg for an introduction to his Dutch friends, promised him the first right to his collections and asked for equipment, chemicals, etc. he needed for collecting. In 1800 he sent plants and wrote (Apr. 15) of the difficulties for a beginner, as he nearly had described Nypa and Chamaerops as new, if he had not just in time discovered them in Rumphius!

His India plants were evidently sent to Rottler, who partly identified his collections together with Klein’s, and sent them to Vahl at Copenhagen (probably with ships of the Danish East India

[61]
Flora Malesiana

Leden, W. van der, cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

Ledermann, Carl Ludwig
(born at Cernier near Neuchâtel; 1958, in hospital at Volkach near Würzburg, buried at Unter- eisenheim, Germany) was educated at Heidelberg and in the Netherlands, and was trained in garden- ing. From 1904-09 he stayed in West Africa (Congo and Cameroons). In 1914 he returned to Europe and, although of Swiss nationality, he volunteered in the German army. After World War I he lost his savings as a result of the inflation. For some time advisor on cotton culture to Pascha Mohammed Ali in Egypt. In the thirties he was taken in by a befriended family with whom he moved to Unterreisenheim near Würzburg in 1939.

In 1930, when having a severe depression he destroyed his correspondence, diaries, etc., as being too personal. What was left, including two collecting books from the South Sea and some unfinished MSS, will be sent to the Herbarium Berlin-Dahlem now.

*Collections. Evidently also dupl. in Herb. Edinb.*


Ledoux, J. A.

In 1936 he still lived at Kota Tinggi and sent plants regularly to the Singapore Botanic Gardens.

*Legenda, C. L., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

Leefmans, S.

(t 1954, Haarlem, Holland).


Leeuw, C. de, cf. C. de Zeeuw.


*Lelaang

collected plants in the *Malay Peninsula; Derry's or Curtis's Collector or Forest Guard (Mr J. Purseglove in litt.)*

Lemann

was mentioned in the Cyclopaedia (Fl. Mal. vol. 1) as a collector of *Burmannia* in Malacca, of which a specimen was in Herb. Boiss. (Geneva). Recently Mr J. Sinclair from Singapore, when studying *Annonaceae* and *Myristicaceae* at Geneva, found quite a number of specimens from *Lemann*, collected in Malacca (*Malay Peninsula*). On the labels was also the name of W. Griffith. As several sets of the latter went to the late Dr Charles Morgan *Lemann* (1806–52) (cf. also Fl. Mal. I, 1, p. 201b), the facts are probably that one of *Lemann*’s sets went to *Herb. Boiss.* and that *not* *Lemann*, but Griffith is the collector.

*Liew

collected in the *Malay Peninsula; possibly the assistant of Mr Corner of that name (Mr Purse- glove in litt.)*

*Lim, B., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Lim, Luis, cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Lind, James


*Collections. Herb. Brit. Mus.: plants from China, the Cape, St Helena, Johanna Isl. and the East Indies. The collection might include some Malaysian plants.


*Lizardo, L., cf. sub Philippine National Herba- rium.

Llanos, Antonio

Dr Quesumbing when visiting the Herbarium of the Jardin Botanico in Madrid, did not see any plants of him (cf. 'A Report of my Trip' 1954, p. 45).

Lobb, Thomas

Collecting localities. Line 4 from below, before Mt Ophir insert: Malay Peninsula.

*Collections. Add: He also collected living plants.*

Lohman = C. de Savorin Lohman (see there).


*Loreja, Miss Milagos

collected at Tabaco (Albay Prov.), and at Los Baños, Luzon, in 1953; > 75 plants in Herb. Univ. Philip.
Sept. 1958]  Cyclopaedia of Collectors—Supplement  

**Lorenz, H. A.**

wrote also an account of the Wichmann Expedition.  

**Literature.** (2) H. A. Lorenz; ‘Enige maanden onder de Papoea’s’ (Leiden 1905).

*Lorenzo, B., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

Lotsy, Johannes Paulus  
Line 20 read: *Oberonia lotsyana* J.J.S.

*LoupuIua, G. N., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.*

*Loureiro, E.*

From plant lists at Kew it appears that he collected in *Penang* in 1870.

*Lugtmeyer, C., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.*

*Lumsdaine, Dr.*

is mentioned in Roxburgh, Hort. Beng. 1814, as the donor of a *Sumatra* plant to the Calcutta Botanic Garden in 1812. A certain James Lumsdaine, ‘a native, but well qualified’ (probably a country-born European or Eurasian), was recommended by the Calcutta Medical Board for appointment as temporary Assistant Surgeon on an expedition to the East, and he was appointed from July 17, 1797. This expedition never took place, but Lumsdaine was appointed Acting Assistant Surgeon for Bencoolen in Nov. 1797. He was confirmed in the Bengal Service from Sept. 9, 1799, became full surgeon, and retired on July 5, 1825. Possibly identical.


Lundquist, E.

After the war, from 1947-50 once more in the D.E.I. Forest Service, stationed in New Guinea; from 1951-55 making some travels to Indonesia in the employ of the Forest Service of West Germany and the Krupp Company, making investigations on various bambu species; in 1956 filming in Bali, and from July of that year up to May 1957 inclusive, lecturing at the University of Indonesia at Bogor as Extraordinary Professor. Subsequently on leave to Sweden, but planning to go back to Bogor for a two-year’s term.

**Itinerary.** 1941. W. & SW. New Guinea (May-Aug.). From Babo to the Vogelkop (western peninsula), ascending Motori River to Anakasi; valley of the Jakati; to the S. coast, touching Kaimana; Oemar River and Peronggo River; back to Oemar; Aindoea valley, Upper Aindoea; Namaripe River; camp on the Aindoea; village Aindoea; walking and sailing along the coast to the west: Jakopa, Patawai and hinterland, Boeroe and hinterland; Lakabia Bay; Omba River (60 km from the coast and back); Lakabia and Tarera, Kaimana, Argo(e)ni Bay and crossing to Babo. For dates cf. sub *Aer* who used slightly different names for his collecting localities.—1956. Bali, in the mountains.

**Collections.** He sent living orchids from Bali (coll. 1956) to Göteborg Botanic Garden.

**Literature.** (3) E. Lundquist; ‘Papoea’s weren mijn makkers’ (Utrecht, without date; transl. from a Swedish book); ‘In eastern forests’ (1955, transl. by F. H. Lyon); mimeographed report in Dutch (1941).

**Biographical data.** Portr. in Lundquist ‘Papoea’s etc.’ facing p. 33.

*Lutterveld, W. van, cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.*

Mabesa, C.

occasionally contributed some numbers to the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium) after the war.

*McAdam, James Bannister*

(1910, Preesall, Lancashire, England; x), was educated at Queensland University and received Diploma of Australian Forestry School, Canberra, in 1933. He served with the Queensland Forest Service from 1929–37; District Forester, Territory of New Guinea, 1938–41; from 1942–45 War Service inclusive with N.G.V.R. and A.N.G.A.U. 1942 and 1943; from March 1944 to demobili-
sation in command C.R.E. New Guinea Forests which was responsible for the Forest Resource Surveys under which the N.G.F. collections were commenced. In 1946 Acting Secretary, Department of Forests of Territory of Papua and New Guinea under Provisional Administration; since 1951 Director of Forests in those territories.

MCKEE

Terminalia macadamii Exell and Canarium macadamii Leenhouts were named in his honour.

Collecting localities. 1938. Coastal areas of New Britain (Bismarck Archipelago) with J. L. d'Espeissis. Mid of the year moving to Mand. Terr. New Guinea, collecting in the Wau-Edie Creek, and Black Cat localities from 2000' to 7500' alt.—1939. Wau area.—End 1943 or Jan. 1944 Milne Bay, S.E. Papua.

Collections. Nos 1–200 with J. L. d’Espeissis (mostly the latter’s effort), possibly only partly in Herb. Brisbane; nos 201–300 and 401–c.450 from Wau region with field notes in Brisbane, dupl. and wood specimens destroyed during the war; 18 nos from Milne Bay in Brisbane too. Dupl. in Læc, some in Leyden.

*MacArtney, George, Earl of

(1737, Lissanoure, Antrim, Ireland; 1806, Chiswick, Mdx., England), was educated in the University of Dublin, M.A. 1759; subsequently to London, entering the Society of the Middle Temple, but remaining only a short period, making arrangements for a tour of Europe, preparing for his career of a public life. In 1765 envoy extra-

ordinary to Russia; on his return entering parliament and becoming chief secretary for Ireland (1769–72); 1775 Governor of the Caribbee Islands; 1780 Governor of Madras, returning to England in 1786; in 1792 created Earl in the Irish peerage; Governor of the Cape of Good Hope in 1796. In 1799 he returned to England, suffering much from gout, and determined to retire from public life.

Itinerary. Cf. sub Sir G. L. Staunton.

Collections. He is known to have collected Hypolythrum latifolium L. C. Rich. in Sunda Sirei (cf. Bot. Tidsskr. 24, 1901, p. 37). It seems possible that the plant was in fact collected by Staunton, or one of the gardeners.

Mr Hemsley informed Bretschneider (cf. Hist. Bot. Disc. China 1898, p. 162) that some of the sheets belonging to this collection (of the Embassy to China, 1792–94), in the British Museum, bear Staunton’s name, some that of MacArtney; he did not think that they represent different collections.

Literature. (1) See ‘A Journal of an Embassy from the King of Great Britain to the Emperor of China in the year 1792, 1793, and 1794’ by the Earl of MacArtney [in J. Barrow. Some account of the public life and a selection from the unpublished writings of the Earl of MacArtney 2, 1807, p. 161—517, (519)—(531)].

Biographical data. J. Barrow. Some Account of the Public Life and a Selection from the Unpublished Writings of the Earl of MacArtney (London, 2 vols, 1807, with portr.).

*McDonald, Gregory

(1931, Mareeba, Queensland, Australia; x), in the employ of the Forestry Service, contributed to the N.G.F. series (cf. New Guinea Forests) plants collected in the eastern half of New Guinea, after World War II.

MacFarlane, S.

Itinerary. After the 4th line insert: viz Hood’s Point, Darnley Island, Warrior Island (July 5), Tuanan Isl. (6), Saibai Swampy, Cape York, Takuai Isl. (15), Kaiatu on the mainland (17), Warrior Isl. (18), Darnley Isl. (24), Yule Isl. (28), Redscar Bay (3);

MacGregor, Sir W.

p. 338b first line add after—E of Port Moresby: Cloudy Bay (Sept. 28); Merani (leaving Oct. 8); back at Moresby (26).7a


*McIntosh, Donald Henry

(1927, Sydney, N.S.W., Australia; x), graduate from the Australian Forestry School and New South Wales University; Forest Officer, Keravat, New Britain, after 1945.
Cyclopaedia of Collectors—Supplement

**Collections.** Small collections in New Britain, numbered in the N.G.F. series (cf. New Guinea Forces).

*M* McKee, H. S.
(1912, Clough, N. Ireland; x), botanist, educated at Campbell College, Belfast, and at Oxford University (Ph. D.); from 1936–38 employed by the South African Co-operative Deciduous Fruit Exchange in London; from 1938–40 in the Queensland Agriculture Department; since 1940 employed by the Commonwealth Scientific Research Organization (C.S.I.R.O.). In the later part of World War II he was seconded to the Tropical Scientific Section, Austr. Army for work in New Guinea; from 1954–56 seconded to the South Pacific Commission, with HQ at Noumea (New Caledonia), subsequently in the Botany Department of Sydney University, N.S.W.

In 1954–55 he made a trip to New Guinea in connection with food and nutrition problems.

**Itinerary & Collecting Localities. c. 1944–45.** Staying in NE. New Guinea (Mandated Territory): Lae, Aitape, Finschhafen, Madang, and Wau.—1954. Papua: Port MoreSB (Nov. 7); N.E. New Guinea, Mandated Territory: Goroka (12, 15); Daulo, Chimbu Divide (16); Minj, Aiyura (18), Goroka (18–19), Daulo-Chuave Road (21), Goroka-Daulo Road, KoFjuni via Goroka, Wau (26), Kaisinik via Wau (27), Zenag via Mumeng (28), Kailapit, Lae; New Britain (Bismarck Archipelago) (Dec. 2–3): Rabaul, Keravat, Napapar, Vunapau; Solomon Islands: Solano in Buka Isl. (7), Baracoma, Yandina, Honiara, Auki; New Britain: Rabaul; NE. New Guinea: Finschhafen, Lae, Wau, Zenag, Lae; North and South New Guinea: Hollandia (12); Merauke and in Merauke Distr. (17–23): Koeprik and Nopah (21–22), Jobar and Boeti (23); Hollandia (24–25), Ifar and Dojobaro in Sentani Distr. (27), Hollandia (28–30), slopes Cyclops Mts (31).—1955. Hollandia (Jan. 1), grassy headland on Lake Sentani (2), Ifar, Hollandia (Kota Baroe) (3); Blak (4); Hollandia.


The forestry departments in both parts of New Guinea rendered considerable help; in total nos 1155–1941 from New Guinea and neighbouring islands (1954–55), including 342 from Goroka (1700–2600 m alt.), 104 from Merauke Distr., and 163 from Hollandia and the Cyclops Mts.

Other collections, made in the Pacific, mostly in New Caledonia, were sent to Herb. Paris.

*Macang, F., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

*M* McCvittie, Mrs C. A.
From 1948 onwards occasionally contributes a few numbers to the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium), e.g. from Luzon, Polillo Isl., and Mindanao.

*Madlangbyan, E., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

*Magnus, P. W. Collections.** His whole herbarium in Herb. Hamburg.

*Maille & Saunders Collections.** Herb. Vienna: plants from Borneo, without further indications.

**Main**
Indonesian clerk of the Buitenzorg Herbarium. In May–June 1949 he assisted Kostermans on an expedition to Morotai (Morocas). In the second half of 1949 he assisted Miss Dr Polak (see there) in collecting plants in West Borneo.

**Mainay, A. C.** Collections. Also dupl. from Malaya in Herb. Vienna, and in Leningrad.

*Mair, H. Knowles C.*
(1909, Toongabbie, N.S.W., Australia; x), B.Sc. of Sydney University. In succession Agrostologist, C.S.I.R.O., Canberra; Superintendent of Agriculture and Curator, Botanic Gardens, Darwin (Northern Territory); Officer in Charge, Army Farms Administration, Australian Army during World War II (serving on the Australian mainland and New Guinea); Forest Botanist, Australian Army Forest Survey Units; at present Senior Botanist, National Herbarium, Botanic Gardens, Sydney.


Collections. He contributed to the N.G.F. series (cf. New Guinea Forces).

*Majuyap bin Majuni* (1912, Jesselton, Br. N. Borneo; x) was appointed Forest Scaler in Br. N. Borneo in 1940; resigned in 1947 and later employed in the Agricultural Department.

Collections. He collected at Sandakan and Jesselton, Br. N. Borneo, cf. also sub Forest Department British North Borneo; at least partly numbered S.H.

*Malinka, G. M., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.*

*Mallonga, A. C., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

*Manayon* collected at Quezon City, Manila, and Las Pinas (Rizal), in Luzon; > 43 nos in Herb. Univ. Philip.

*Mangold, Rudolf Paul* (1929, Buitenzorg (Bogor), Java; x), since 1953 on monthly pay of the Forestry Service in West New Guinea, onwards of 1958 Forest Guard.

[65]

CCXCIX
Collected localities. West New Guinea. 1954. Anggra-Meos (May 27); Tafelberg near Manokwari (Sept. 28, 30) — 1955. Oransbari (Oct. 6-20). — 1956. Maripi near Manokwari (May 11); Sidie (July 4, 17, and Aug. 22); Rendani near Manokwari (Oct. 1); Arfai near Manokwari (Oct. 2-4); Wosi, Rendani (Oct. 9); Wasidori (Oct. 10, 11, 20); Amberiwar (Nov. 29); Wanabo (Nov. 30); Rendani (Dec. 19). — 1957. Rendani (Jan. 3), Bakaro (4-5), Amban-Kol. (7), Bakaro, Amban-Kol. (8), Rooidi (15), all in the vicinity of Manokwari; Siwi, Jioire (Feb. 5), Oenak (6), Mt Moendi (7-8), Mt Tisi (9-10), Mt Lehoema (11-12), Mt Steriio (14), in the subdiv. Ransiki; Sarmi, at Takar, Wenen, etc. (Apr. 21, 23, 27, 29).

Collections. Cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

*Manuputy* T., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.


*Mardjo*, Pilihan
(1912, Labuh Gunung, near Pajakumbuh, W. Sumatra, Indonesia; x), from March 1956 onwards engaged by W. MEIJER as helper and plant collector for the Faculty of Agriculture, Pajakumbuh. Formerly employed in tea plantation Halaban, Mt Sago near Pajakumbuh, and working as a tobacco farmer.


Marche, E.


*Martin*, Dr. L.

Presented Cyperaceae and Gramineae, collected at Bindjej, Deli (Sumatra East Coast) to Herb. Munich (cf. Accessions Katalog, no 365) (pres. 1892). In March 1892 he presented a small collection of wood samples.

*Martyn*, Harvey Siddick
(1919, Papar, Br. N. Borneo; x), since 1937 in the employ of the Forest Department at Sandakan, lately as Junior Ass. Conservator. In 1955 he got a Colombo Plan Scholarship for study in Australia.

Collections. Cf. sub Forest Department British North Borneo.

*Mati*, Oeny
Collected at Quezon City, Luzon, in 1952; plants in Herb. Univ. Philipp.


Matthew, Ch. G.


*Mauran*, F., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Mayer*, Frederick William Shaw
(1899, N.S.W., Australia; x), naturalist, collector for Tring Museum, England, from 1922-53; subsequently in charge of the Fauna Section of the Hallstrom Livestock & Fauna Station at Nondugl, Mandated Territory of New Guinea.

Over the years he made zoological collections in Malaya, Indonesia, and New Guinea.

Collecting localities. 1951. Central Highlands of NE. New Guinea: Mt Giliwe (7300 ft) (first half of the year); Hagen Range (11000 ft) (Feb.).

Collections. Herb. Brit. Mus.: c. 80 nos from New Guinea (1951), small but good collection (identified by Dr VAN STEENIS in Jan. 1953). On occasion he preserved a botanical specimen and sent it to the B.M.

His zoological collections, small mammals and bird skins, in Tring and the B.M.; they resulted in several papers by ROTHSCILD and others.

Mayer, S.

He visited Blakan Mati,3 probably one of the small islets near Singapore.


Mayr, E.

Under the portrait vol. I p. 353 read: E. MAYR.

Mc ..., cf. sub Mac ...

Mead, John Phillips
(†1951).


Meer, Pieter van der
Line 6, behind Addenda, insert: sub Hoed.


*Mellerborg*, Claes Erik
(1773, Nyköping, Sweden; 1828, Java), was educated in theology and medicine, and had the good fortune to live for some time in C.P. THUNBERG's house as companion of the latter's son; a pupil of THUNBERG. He stayed at Uppsala till June 1805, then Med. Fil. Kand., and went to Göteborg.
where he was to accompany an Indianman's voyage to China as a ship's surgeon. The voyage did not come off because of the war, and instead, he went to Pomerania (Germany) as a Medical Officer in 1806. From there he travelled in Europe, visiting Poland, Frankfurt, Berlin, Hanau, Göttingen, Greifswald, Augsburg (Dec. 1809-March 1810), Karlruhe, Danzig, Strassburg, Paris (Aug. 1810), Bayonne, and Spain (1811).

In 1817 he evidently visited Norway (letters from Trontjem and Rorás), and from 1817-25 he possibly lived at Uddeholm (several letters from there), Sweden. The thought of a voyage to foreign countries still haunted him, and in 1825 he is planning a voyage to Brasil in 1826. But a letter from Helsingör (dated July 30, 1826) tells of his being o/b the brig 'Themis', owned by a wholesale dealer WALLIS, with destination East India.

He collected all sorts of things, including insects. Collections. Many sheets in Herb. Thunberg (= Uppsala), mostly from his voyage in Europe, often cultivated plants. Mr Kern (Leyden) saw a specimen of Cyperus laevisatus (= lateralis) 'e Java', collected by Mellerborg, from the Herb. State Mus. Stockholm, but considers the locality to be very doubtful. It seems possible, however, that material from Java was forwarded to Thunberg.

Insects from Java in Zool. Mus. Stockholm.1


Biographical data. Several letters from Mellerborg to C. P. Thunberg in Library University of Uppsala in vol. xxM; autobiography in Lc. no 211; in the cited MS vol. his name, year of birth, and death (Java), is mentioned on p. 163.

*Melville, Ronald

(born 1903), from 1930-34 Plant physiologist attached to the research staff of the Imperial College of Science and Technology; 1934-50 Botanist in the Museums Department, Kew; in 1950 transferred to the Herbarium as botanist for Australasia.

He collected in the Malay Peninsula when passing through Singapore in 1953, on his way home from Australia.

Collecting localities. 1953. Malaya (Aug. 15-31): Singapore Island; neighbourhood of Kuala Lumpur, including the Sungei Buloh Forest Reserve and the Kanching Forest Reserve; Klang Island near Port Swettenham; Fraser's Hill and Pine Tree Hill.

Collections. Herb. Kew: 147 nos from Malaya, numbered 4700-4846; partly also in Herb. Kepong.

*Mendiola, N. B., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

Mendoza, Demetrio R.

(1904, Guinayangan, Quezon Prov., Luzon, P. I.; x), graduated B.S.F. in the University of the Philippines (1937), and M.S. in the University of

Santo Tomas, Manila (1953). From 1928-41 Ranger, Bureau of Forestry, Philippines; from 1935-41 Instructor in Botany and Dendrology, College of Forestry, U.P.; from 1947 onwards Assistant Curator, Philippine National Herbarium, and finally Senior Botanist.

D. R. MENDOZA

Author of papers on economic botany, ecology, and morphology.

Collecting localities. Philippines. Luzon: Mt Makiling, Laguna Prov.; Llavac, Famy, Laguna Prov. (pre-war); Guinayangan, Quezon Prov.; Manila and suburbs; Antipolo, Rizal Prov.; Mindanao: Mt Hilong-hilong and suburbs in Surigao and Agusan Provinces (Feb.--March 1949), with P. Convocar (see there).


*Menzies, Archibald

(1754, Stix House, near Aberfeldy on the Tay, Scotland; 1842, Notting Hill, England) went to Edinburgh and worked under the botanist Dr John Hope; in 1781 he took his degree in medicine in Edinburgh, and in 1782 he entered the Navy as assistant surgeon. When stationed for several years on the 'Assistance' he had an opportunity to study the flora of coastal eastern America and the West Indies. His first correspondence with Sir J. Banks dates from May 1784.

In 1786 he was appointed surgeon on the 'Prince of Wales' (see below), in 1791 on the 'Discovery' as naturalist.

[67]
On retiring from the Navy he practised in London.

Menziesia J.E.Sm. and several plant species were named after him.


W. MEIJER

1786) under Capt. Colnett, visiting Nootka Sound, NW. American coast, Hawaii, New Zealand, China (leaving Feb. 1789); off the Isle of Wight on July 14, 1789. Menzies may have left the ship in China returning home independently, but there is no certainty whether, nor when exactly Sumatra was visited (a specimen in Herb. Linn. Soc. London is dated Feb. 1789).—Voyage in the ‘Discovery’ and ‘Chatham’, 1791—95. Sailing from Falmouth (Apr. 1, 1791) under Capt. Vancouver, for the North American Pacific by way of the Cape of Good Hope, New Holland (Australia), New Zealand, Tahiti and Hawaii, and the Sandwich Islands; the home voyage was made via Valparaiso and St Helena.

Collections. He made botanical and zoological collections. He bequeathed his large herbarium of cryptogams, Gramineae, Junci, and Carpices, to the Edinburgh Botanic Garden. Several plants were given to Banks during lifetime. Many plants remained with his family till about 1871, when they were presented to the New College Edinburgh; these were acquired by the Brit. Mus. by exchange in 1886. Also dupl. in Herb. Mertius (=Brussels), Herb. Lambert (now in Brit. Mus., Geneva, and also dupl. at Oxford and Cambridge), Herb. Smith (Linn. Soc. London), and Herb. Vienna.

He collected Ophioglossum and other ferns in S. Sumatra in 1789. It is not known to me whether the ‘Prince of Wales’ touched that island. An undated specimen from Singapore is in Edinburgh.

Literature. (1) Cf. Proc. Linn. Soc. Lond. 156th sess., 1943/44, p. 171—172 (1945), and Banks’ Correspondence (VI: 151) (according to Alston). As the documents concerning this voyage were seized by the Spaniards on the NW. Pacific Coast, very little is known of this expedition.

(2) Daily Journal by Menzies, 5 vols MS. in the British Museum (Add. MS. 32641) (n.r.). A transcript was in the possession of F. R. S. Balfour who intended to present it to the Linnean Society. Parts of the Journal, resp. dealing with British Columbia, California, and the Sandwich Islands, were published.

(3) Cf. G. Murray & J. Britten, History of the collections contained in the Natural History Department of the British Museum 1, 1904, p. 168.


*Merrill, Dana True Collections. Instead grasses, read: grasses and Cyperaceae.

Merrill, E. D.


Meurs, L. van (†May 5, 1953, Djakarta, Indonesia).

*Meijer, Willem

(1923, The Hague, Holland; x), botanist, educated at the University of Amsterdam, where he took his Ph.D. in 1951; towards the end of that year he went to Java as Assistant of the Herbarium Bogoriense. After a short European leave he returned to Indonesia in Feb. 1955 as Lecturer in Botany in the Faculty of Agriculture, Pajakumbuh, Sumatra West Coast; Sept. 1956 Professor of Botany there. He specialized in hepatology, but also studies mosses, ferns and phanerogams, and is turning his attention to tropical forest botany, economic botany, and ecology. Repatriated in 1958.
Collecting localities. 1951. Singapore Island: harbour, jungle near Bot. Garden (Dec. 11). W. Java: from Dec. onwards many numbers from Hort. Bog. and environs of Bogor.—1952. W. Java: Antjol (Jan. 4, with Van Borsum Waalkes); Bekassi, Rawo Tembega¹ (Feb. 2, with Kern and Pleyte); Tjitjadas, Tjiteucerup, Tjileungsr (8, with Kern and Pleyte); N. slope of G. Pangrango above Tugu (10, with Kostermans and Van Borsum Waalkes); G. Gegerbintang (29, with Kostermans and Pleyte); Tugu, Gunung Mas, Tjissampai, G. Mandalawangi (March 12–24); Tjileungsir-Lulut, limestone hills (Apr. 9, with Kern and Pleyte); Tjibodas, G. Gedeh (May 3, 25, June 2). Trip to E. Borneo with Kostermans²–³; Samarinda, Mahakam (June 16); Kota Bangun (17, 18); along Bongan River from Kenohon Prian, near Muara Muntai, southwards to S. Langgar (24), Piringtali (25), to bivouac Tegumbit (26), staying at Tegumbit (27, 28), bivouac Tulus (100 m) (29, 30), short trip to Bawai terrace (400 m) and Béul terrace (700 m) (30), staying at Tjissampai and exploring the forest between S. Sambung and Béul (100 m) and Béul bivouac (600–700 m) (6), exploring the terraces of Béul, Sembuni (800 m) and Berikan Bulu (900 m); Sulai Mandau (1000 m) and summit region of the Peak of Balingkapan (Gunung Beratus (7–18)²; back at Djambang, along Bongan River, and visiting swamps (25); Muara Muntai (27); returning to the coast¹, at Tjandjong Bangko (July 31, Aug. 1); via Sanga Sanga and Air Putih to bivouac on S. Mukun (2); proceeding to S. Bangko (3), environs S. Mukun (4–7). W. Java: above tea estate Tji Anten, S. of Leuwiliang (Sept. 21); Rawo Tembega (24; with Kern); Depok (Oct. 1; with Kern, Kostermans and Van Borsum Waalkes)⁴; Tugu, forest above tea estate G. Mas (3, 4)²; Tjibodas-Tjibereum on G. Gedeh (22; with Kern and Gembone); Antjol (Nov. 12, with Hoogland); forest above tea estate Tji Anten, S. of Leuwiliang (13, with Hoogland); Tugu, Tjissampai (15, with Hoogland); forest near Bandung, Dago (18), G. Tangkuban Prahu (21).—1953. Tjibodas on G. Gedeh⁵ (Jan. 19–21, Feb. 28–29, March 1–2, 29, June 16–17, 20–21); climbing G. Gedeh (July 23), Rawah Denok (25), Tjibereum-Rararahen (26): Lebak Saïit (27–30), visiting the Aloon aloon of G. Gedeh (28), and summit of G. Pangrango (29); Tjibodas (30, 31); Tjissarua (31, Aug. 6); Tjamepa and G. Djambu, Leuwiliang (7); Antjol (8); Island Hoorn in the Bay of Djakarta (10); Muara Angké (23); E. Borneo (partly with Kostermans): Island Taranakan, oil-field Pamusun (Oct. 24–26); Island Numanukan: village at northern extremity (from Oct. 28), first collecting near forest garden, from Nov. 2–24 deeper inland, with bivouac I as base camp; bivouac Simengkadu at southern extremity (26–30), collecting in marsh, dryland, and mangrove forest; back to the village (Dec. 1), and by path to S. Binusau (5, coll. 6–7); back at Taranakan (11); oil-field Pamusun (11–12), Sekasip (13), Amal (14), G. Tjankol (15), Sesanip (16), Kp. Emapt (17), G. Tjankol (19).—1954. W. Java: several times in the nature reserve above Tjibodas, G. Gedeh (Jan. 21, March 17, June 22–25, Aug. 7)⁶; Depok. (Feb. 21, with Kern, Van Borsum Waalkes, and Kostermans)⁷; Tjinlingjing (Feb. 25); Centr. Java:⁸ Joggja (Apr. 25); Depok Plateau (29), Telaga Balkambang, Telaga Warnas, T. Terus, T. Lumut (30); W. Java: Tjsarua selatan (= Zuid) (July 21), Antjol (27), Djassinga, Tjuristic, and Djungus Iwul (with Hildebrand, Aug. 4), Janlappa (Aug. 20). Trip to Sumatra West Coast (with J. Douglas): Padang Tinggi (Oct. 19, 20, 22) (detecting Rafflesia arnoldii), Bukittinggi, Karbub canyon, Subang Pass (21).—1955. Sumatra West Coast:¹¹ on various trips in the environs of Pajakumbuh, Harau canyon, marshes near Silarikab, northern slopes of G. Sago, above Padang Mengatas, above Halaban, above Padang Lawas, and to Bukit Nantigo; trips to summit G. Sago¹² along ridge above P. Mengatas (June 28–30), Batang Pulupah (May 16), Merapi, trip to the summit (March 6, June 12–13); trip to Pasaman, Panti-Sukamanteni (June 18), coastal marshes near Sasak (19), Panti (20); trip to G. Singgalang, vicinity of peak G. Mount (5), summit region (6–7), ridge to Tandikut, vicinity of peak (7), descending from Danau (8) along road to Kota Tinggi; Tandikut, Kandang Empat (23), ascent of western slope (24), descending (25); Anie canyon (Aug. 4). W. Java: Tjibodas, plant sociological sample plot of 1 ha of forest between 1450–1500 m (Aug. 20–27).¹³ Sum. West Coast: trip to Manindjau, Matur-Manindjau (Nov. 11), Manindjau Lake, N. side (12), Batu Sangkar (21), Gunung Bungso near B. Sangkar (22), from Batu Sangkar to Sitangkai, Sawah Lunto and Singkar (23), trip to Taluk, W. Indragiri (Centr. Sumatra) (24), limestone hills near Buo (26); trip to Tandjung Pauh, NE of Pajakumbuh (Dec. 9–10).¹⁴—1956. Sumatra West Coast. Many trips on N. slopes of G. Sago,¹⁵ to summit along Air Kesimbukan above Padang Mengatas (March 16–18), along ridge above shelter between Bl Luku and Bl Pinojo (June 18–20), same ridge with Jacobs (Aug. 19), and with V. Saleumeun (Dec. 15).—1957. Centr. Sumatra, W. Indragiri trip (Jan. 4–26).¹⁶ leaving Padang (4), driving by way of Sitangkai, Muaro. Sidjumungeng, Kilirandjau, to bivouac Dewan I in the hilly country between Lubuk Djambi and Kilirandjau near the western boundary of Indragiri; collecting in the vicinity, moving (14) to a bivouac near Taluk at Pulau Lawas on the river Air Hitam; moving to W. Sumatra: Sungei Langsat (24), collecting on a limestone hill, Bukit Lawang, near Siaur (25); return at Pajakumbuh (26); sandstone region Taram, Lubuk Bangku, NE of Pajakumbuh (Feb. 5); limestone caves near Buo (March 3). W. Java: Tjibodas (Apr. 15). Sumatra West Coast: trip to summit G. Singgalang (June 30–July 1); trip to Kerinchi: Indarung near Padang (July 14), P. Tinggi, Pintu Angin, Lubuk Selahis, Danau di Atas near Alahan Pandjang (5); together with M. Jacobs from Padang southwards along the coast (9), till S. Penuh (20), K. Aro, tea plantation (21), ascent of G. Kerinchi (= Kerintji)², to bivouac Poonik
Patjet at 2000 m alt. (22), towards shelter Padang Bungo at 3000 m (23), towards summit (3800 m) and back to Pondok Patjet (24), exploring forest in plant sociological sample plots at 2000 and 1700 m near Pondok Patjet and S. Kering (26–28), from K. Aro to Gunung Labu with JANSZ (29), once more exploring the plant sociological plots (see above) (30–31, Aug. 1, 3), once more to Padang Bungo (2), back to K. Aro and to base of G. Tudjuk (4), crater rim and lake of G. Tudjuk (5), back to K. Aro (6), exploring Rawah Bento (8–9), Air Panus and lake of Kerinci (10), back to Padang—Pajakumbuh along Muaro Sako (11), Painan (12); trip to Harau—Lubuk Bangku, sandstone region NE of Pajakumbuh (15), G. Bungso, N of Pajakumbuh (16); G. Sago (18–19), and JACOBS returning to Java; G. Merapi, surroundings pasanggrahan 'Amor naturae', 1400 m (Nov. 18–19). Trips with Dr P. VERMEULEN to Harau (Dec. 12), G. Sago (13–16), Karabu mountain, Matur, Minindjau (18), Minindjau, Tiku, Pariaman, Anei (19–1975). Various trips on G. Sago, exploration of the region of Kp. Padang Pandjang and Si-kuabu between Pajakumbuh and G. Sago; Padang, Bungus, Painan, coastal flora at the bay and along Singkog (Feb. 22–24); various excursions for investigations of weeds in wet rice-fields in kaputapan Lima puluh Kota and Agam; Taram (Apr. 22, 30), Udjing guguk, Baso (27), Kota Baru (29), Karabu canyon (May 7); surroundings of Tandjong Djali and Suli N of Pajakumbuh (8); trip to summit G. Singgalang (24–26); sandstone hills E of Taram (July 30), Lake Singkarar (Aug. 5); forest of Tjampa region, E of Taram (20–28), Bukit Bungo near Batu Sangkar (Sept. 7), Padang Simawang near Lake Singkarar (Aug. 26).


The numbers of the more important collections run as follows: E. Borneo, Balik Papan region 460–1136, Tarakan-Nunukan 1851–2605; W. & Centr. Sumatra, W. Indragiri 4076–4454, Kerinci 6063–6704, Taram-Tjampa region 6934–7094, Nos 1–176 and the above mentioned collections were numbered in the field; the others, also the bryophytes, after study, mainly chronologically.

The bryophytes are separately numbered, and besides preceded by a B.

Living orchids from E. Borneo and some plants from Sumatra (Padang Tinggi and Pajakumbuh) in Herb. Bog.


(3) W. MEIJER: 'The fern Ditteris conjugata growing at sea-level along the east-coast of Borneo' (Peng. Alam 34, 1954, p. 17–20, fig. 1–2); 'Collecting bryophytes in Borneo' (Bryol. 57, 1954, p. 261–272, 4 photogr.).


(5) W. MEIJER: 'Orchideeen jacht op West-Java' (Orchideeen n.s. 15, 1953, p. 4–6, etc.).


(13) W. MEIJER: 'Een tocht naar de top van de Kerinci (3800 m)' (Buxbaumia 11, 1957, p. 26–32).

Meijer Drees, E.

COLLECTIONS. Add: He possibly also collected in Banka.\(^2\)

LITERATURE. (2) E. MEIJER Drees: 'Verslag van een oriënterende toername ten behoeve van het vegetatie onderzoek in het boscomplex Lubuk Besar op Banka' (mimeographed, Buitenzorg, Java).

Micholitz, W.

COLLECTIONS. Add: C. 90 Philippine ferns at Kew Herb.

Middelaer, Frederik Hendrik Victor

ADDRESSES. At least some in Herb. Melbourne.

BIOGRAPHICAL DATA. Add: D. Fischer, Unter Süßsee-Inselnern. Das Leben des Forschers Mikloucho-Maclay (Leipzig 1956); Poejesie twië na breg Maklaja (Moskau 1956).


Mjöberg, Eric Georg (not P.)
educated at Stockholm College, Ph. D. Lund,
1910.
After his return to Sweden he fell seriously ill,
which finally, after ten years, resulted in his death.
COLLECTIONS. Plants from Australia in Herb.
State Mus. Stockholm; no botanical Sumatra
collections extant, as the fragmentary collection
(mostly of ethnographical interest) mouldered
away (oral inf. by Mrs Mjöberg, 1957).
LITERATURE. (1) Add: ‘I tropikernas villande
urskogar’ (Stockholm).

BIOGRAPHICAL DATA. Vem är det? 1937,

Mochtar bin Musa
(1929, Semarang, Java, Indonesia; x), Indo-
nesian, since August 1948 in the employ of the
Botanic Gardens at Bogor (Kebun Raya Indo-
nesia), and from October of that year of the
Herbarium Bogoriense; since 1950 ‘mantri’.
COLLECTIONS. Herb. Bog.: c. 300 nos together
with IDIAN on an expedition to Ternate and
Halmahera in 1951 (itinerary etc. cf. sub D. R.
PLEYTE).

*MOCHTARNO, cf. sub RAPPARD.

Möller, Hj.
(† 1941, Stocksund, Sweden), made his Java/
Burma trip with support of the Battrems stipend.
Burma was visited after his return from Java; and
November 1897 found him back at Lund again.
From 1904–06 secretary and assistant at the
Institute of the Swedish Seed Control Society at
Svalöv; from 1906–17 teacher at Kalmar, Falun,
and Västerik; from 1917 onwards he did bryo-
logical work at the State Museum Stockholm,
living at the nearby Stockskund.
Stereophyllum malleri BROTH. was named after him.

COLLECTING LOCALITIES. W. Java add: Gareo-Tipanias (May 2).
COLLECTIONS. His Java collection is labelled
‘Plantae Javanicae’. In 1907 the State Mus. Stock-
holm bought 500 Java plants; also mosses (pres.
1906) and Algae (1917/18) from Java.

BIOGRAPHICAL DATA. Add: Svensk Bot.
Tidskr. 35, 1941, p. 371–375 with portr.

*MOLESWORTH, Miss B. E. G., cf. B. E. G. M
ALLEN.

Monod de Froideville, Ch.
He made a study tour to the Lesser Sunda
Islands. Early in 1951 he returned to Holland
and settled at Bergen.
LITERATURE. (2) CH. MONOD DE FROIDEVILLE:
‘Voorlopig verslag van een dienstreis naar Timor
en Soemba’ (mimeographed report, illustrated,
22 pp., Bogor 1949).

Montigny, Louis Charles Nicolas Maximilian
(1805, Hamburg, Germany; 1868, France), ac-
companied LAGRENÈ’s French Embassy to China
in 1843, and returned from Canton to France in
July 1845. In Jan. 1847 appointed Consular Agent
at Shanghai, in 1850 promoted to the rank of 2nd
Consul, home on leave in July 1853, in Oct. 1855
1st Class Consul, and in July 1858 Consul General
at that port. In February he was transferred to
Canton, and resigned in August 1862.

1898, p. 536–538.

Moorehouse, S. W.
Calamus moorhouseii Furtado was named after
him.

Moquette, J. P.
COLLECTIONS. The Borneo orchids were
bought by him.

*Morris
employed by the Borneo Abaca Ltd, Tawau,
North Borneo.
COLLECTIONS. From time to time he sends
specimens for identification to Sundakan Herb.,
numbered in the San series of the Forest Depart-
ment Br. North Borneo, e.g. at Tawau 3 Dec. 1956.

Mortensen, O. Th. J.
(† 1952). He made a zoological world collecting
trip to Japan, the Philippines, Australia, New
Zealand, Hawaii, California, Panama, etc., in
1913–16.

COLLECTING LOCALITIES. During the Danish
Expedition to the Kat Islands, he collected a
Thalassia on the N. coast of Doe Roa (= P.
Doorea) (Apr. 25, 1922).

COLLECTIONS. Above-mentioned plant is no
227 in the number series of HJ. JENSEN (see there).

BIOGRAPHICAL DATA. Entom. Meddel. 15,
1936, p. 358–360, fig. 102 portr.; Vidensk. Medd.
Dansk Naturhist. For. 114, 1952, p. v–xx, with
portr. and bibliogr.

*MORWOOD, R.
forest officer, employed by the Department of
Forests at Lae, Territory of New Guinea; collected
in the N.G.F. series (cf. New Guinea Forces) in
E. New Guinea.

*MOTAN bin ALANG
Sakai Forester, joined in 1947 as tree climber
and Herbarium collector at the Forest Research
Institute at Kepong, Selangor, Malay. He col-
lected in the C.F. series (cf. Conservator of Forests
series in Fl. Mal. vol. 1).

MOULTON’S COLLECTORS

Moulton’s collectors


Mousset, J. P.
Part of his ferns was elaborated by ROSEN-
stock.

COLLECTING LOCALITIES. The locality Alk-
maar is the sugar factory (s.f.) of that name in
E. Java.

[71]
Müller

**Flora Malesiana**

[ser. I, vol. 5]

Collections. Some dupl. in *Herb. Brit. Mus.*


Müller, George

was murdered by Bornean natives.

*Müller* (-Wismar), Dr Wilhelm

died before 1927, ethnologist and linguist who accompanied some German Southsea expeditions, including the well-known 'Südsee-Expedition der Hamburgische Wissenschaftliche Stiftung' in the 'Peihö', 1908—10 (cf. also G. Duncker).

Collections. Possibly he collected a few specimens together with F. E. Hellwig (see there).


*Mundo, A. del*

collected at Concepcion, Sta Domingo, Quezon City, Pangasinan, and Los Bahaos, in *Luzon* (1953—55); plants in *Herb. Univ. Philip.*

*Muni, Mrs D. S.*

contributed some plants from *Luzon*, and *Polillo* (1949) to the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium).

Muñoz, José

In 1904 he collected in *Luzon* also.

*Murao, S., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

Murphy, M.


Muslihat

or *Moelshat* of the Indonesian Forest Service collected in the Jq series, Tjibeureum near Cheribon, Feb. 18, 1955.


Nakai, T.

(† 1952, Tokyo, Japan).


Nana, J. F., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

Naumann, F. C.

Collections. From Engler's Übersicht (see Lit. 3) it is evident that 2 species were collected in the *Lucipara Islands*. As the present author supposed that she might have overlooked these islands when extracting the itinerary from the 'Reisebericht' (see Lit. 1), she consulted the book once more. It appeared that the 'Gazelle' did not touch the Lucipara Islands, but passed them between May 28 and June 2, 1875. The plants must have been collected when a small boat was sent to inspect the possibility of anchoring near the W. side of the islands. In vol. 1 of 'Die Forschungsreise etc.' (p. 157) no mention is made of a landing of a party.

*Nautije, Barnabas* (1937, Kondjobandoc, South New Guinea; x) attended the Bosbouwschool at Hollandia, N. New Guinea; onwards of 1957 in the employ of the Forestry Service.


*Navarro, L., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

*Neck, Jacob Cornelisz. van* (1564, Amsterdam, Holland; 1638, Amsterd* Holland*), an educated man who went to sea at an early age. He was appointed Admiral in command of two early successful Dutch voyages to the East. After his return he settled at Amsterdam, holding several important offices.

Itinerary. 1598—99.1 Sailing from Texel (May 1, 1598), rounding the Cape of Good Hope; Nov. 19 Sumatra in sight, sailing 5 days along the coast; Sunda Straits, passing Krakatau and Cibissy (= Sebesi), anchoring off Samor (a high fertile mountain in S. Sumatra); possibly G. Radjabassa, and the place Soemoeer) (24); *W. Java*: Bantam City (Nov. 27—Jan. 10, 1599); *Van Neck* leaving for the home voyage (11), watering at Samor (S. Sumatra) and bringing the sick on land (12-18); rounding the Cape (Apr. 7); St Helena; arrival at Texel (July 17); back at Amsterdam (27). *Van Waerwijk* and *Van Heemskerck* proceeded to the Moluccas in Jan. 1599 with part of the fleet. —1600—1603.2 Sailing from Texel (June 28, 1600), rounding the Cape of Good Hope; anchoring near Bantam City (*W. Java*) (March 30—May 1, 1601); *Ternate* (June 2—July 30), also visiting *Tidore*; by way of the *Philippines*: *Cuyo* (Aug. 19), and another Philippine island (22), to Macao; Patani in S. Siam; on the home voyage visiting Bantam in *W. Java* again (Sept. 27—Dec. 1, 1602); St Helena; back at Amsterdam in July 1603. One of the ships returned after the first visit to Bantam, but this time *Van Neck* accompanied the fleet to the Moluccas etc.

Collections. He brought home a collection of fruits, etc., described by Clusius,3

(2) 'Journal van de Tweede Reys, gedaen by den Heer Admiraal Jacob van Neck, naar Oost-Indien, met zes scheepen in den Jare 1600' (Amsterdam, 32 pp.); 'De tweede Voyagie van Jacob van Neck, naar Oost-Indien' (appended to 'Wonderlijke Voyagie, bij de Hollanders gedaen, door de Strate Magalanes etc.'), Amstelredam 1648.

(3) Cf. C. Clusius, Exoticorum libri etc. 1605, p. 36, 82, etc.


Nedi

Née, L.
For additional information and a correction cf. sub Haenke.

Collections. According to Mr A. H. G. Alston (in litt.) Née's collection in Madrid is arranged geographically and contains over 1000 Philippine specimens.

*Neervoort, Anthonie Marie (1911, 's-Gravenpolder, Z., Holland; x) passed the examination of the Horticultural School at Frederiksoord (Drente, Holland) in 1931. From 1932–38 garden architect in Holland, from 1938–July 1939 assistant on the rubber estate Kaoeng at Madjenang, Java; from 1939–July 1951 Assistant Curator, later Curator of the Buitenzorg Botanic Gardens, for the greater part stationed at Tjibodas. After his return to Holland he settled as a garden architect at Moork (Limburg); in 1957 appointed officer for Nature Preservation, stationed at Utrecht.


Besides he made numerous zoological collections on behalf of others, and a large collection of Musci for Prof. Van der Wijk at Groningen.

Nelson, David

Nesvadha, Miss
Eurasian school teacher, former pupil of the agrostologist P. Jansen, who before his retirement was director of a teachers' seminary in Amsterdam.

Collections. C. 20 grasses from Medan, Sumatra East Coast, collected c. 1930, in Herb. Jansen (for the greater part in Herb. Leyden).

New Guinea Forces now New Guinea Forests
The N.G.F. series, originally started during World War II, was continued after 1945. The plants are preserved in For. Herb. Lae, Brisbane, Canberra and eventually dupl. in Herb. Arn. Arb., Kew, Leyden, Bogor, Sing., and Imp. For. Inst. Oxford.

The collections reached about 1200 numbers when transferred to Civil Administration; the location to end of 1945 were Biak 8, Morotai 14, Nemofoor 19, New Guinea mainland 798, New Britain 112, Bougainville (not included here in the Malaysian region) 51, Admiraalty Islands 33, Papua 100. Main collectors were L. S. Smith and H. C. Mair, both botanists. After the war collections have been expanded considerably, mainly by Mr J. S. Womersley, but with considerable contributions by E. Allan, J. H. Barrett, A. Floyd, D. Fryar, E. Gray, A. Hart, W. Heather, M. F. C. Jackson, G. McDonald, D. McIntosh, J. Schacht, and others.

Newton, F.
Collecting localities. Add: Java, e.g. Cheribon.

Collections. Herb. Univ. Lisbon: some Hepaticae from Portuguese Timor. The Timor plants at Kew include a few Java specimens.

N.G.F., cf. sub New Guinea Forces.

*Nicholson, Donald Ian (1928, Sydney, N.S.W., Australia; x) was trained at Sydney University and the Australian Forestry School, Canberra from 1945–48, and worked at the Forestry & Timber Bureau Canberra as a Research Officer from 1949–1954. He joined the Colonial Service in 1934, and was sent for 1 year to E. Africa being stationed at E.A.A.F.R.O. Kikuyu, Kenya; since 1957 Ecologist at Sandakan, North Borneo.

Collections. In San (= Sandakan) series in North Borneo, e.g. Lumat (Beaufort District) (9.4.1957); Herb. Sandakan etc.

Nielsen, Einer, cf. E. Steemann Nielsen in Cyclopaedia of Collectors (Fl. Mal. vol. 1).

Nieuwenhuis, Anton Willem († 1953, Leiden, Holland).
For the name of his wife read: M. J. T. Nieuwenhuis-Von Uexküll Gündenbandt.

*Normann, C.

[73]
Norris, Sir W.  
**Collections.** Also dupl. (distrib. Kew) in *Herb. Leningrad.*

Nur bin Mohamed Ghose, M.  
was awarded the British Empire Medal in 1955.

---

**Ocampa,** M., *cf. sub* Philippine National Herbarium.


**Odenthal**  

Oever, Hendrik ten  
(*†* 1957, Zeist, U., Holland).

---

**Ogata,** Dr Masasuke  
(1883–1944) was associated with the Pharmaceutical Institute, Faculty of Medicine, Tokyo Imp. University.  
**Collections.** His collection of ferns is deposited for the greater part in the *Herb. Takeda Medicine Industrial Co.,* Jyusô, Osaka.

**Ohna,** H. S.  
collected in *Negros* (Dec. 1952); plants in *Herb. Univ. Philip.*

**Olah,** Prof. Dr L. M.  
Hungarian cytologist, for some years on the staff of the Treub Laboratory, Bogor, collected 6 plants at Kandang Badak, G. Gedeh-Pangrango, *W. Java*; in *Herb. Bog.*

**Oldham,** R.  

**Ooststroom,** Simon Jan van  
(1906, Rotterdam, Holland; x), botanist, educated at Utrecht University, taking his Ph.D. degree in 1934. From 1927–34 Assistant of the Botanical Museum and Herbarium at Utrecht, and subsequently Assistant, afterwards Curator of the Rijksherbarium at Leyden.  
He collected plants on numerous European trips, and was awarded the Buitenzorg Fund in 1949.  
Author of several taxonomic papers, mainly dealing with *Convolvulaceae;* co-editor of the *Flora Neerlandica.*

**Collecting localities.** 1950. *P. Penang* (Jan. 17); Malay Peninsula: Port Swettenham (19); Singapore (21–22); *W. Java:* Buitenzorg (= Bogor) (26–27), Depok (29), Buitenzorg (Jan. 30–Feb. 25), Tjisarua Zuid (Feb. 26), Buitenzorg (Feb. 28–March 10), Tjibodas-Tjibeur(r)eum (March 12), Buitenzorg (13–14), Patjet and Tjipanas (16), Buitenzorg (17–18), Tangerang and Kamal (19), Pasar Minggu (21), Tjibodas (22–27), Kandang Badak and G. Pangrango (28–29), Tjibodas (Apr. 1–3), Batavia (= Djakarta) and *P. Amsterdam* (5–8), Buitenzorg (14–22), Kuripan (23), Tjibodas and G. Gegerbintang (Apr. 29–May 2), Tjibodas (May 7–15), Telaga Warna (May 13), Buitenzorg (19).

**Collections.** *Herb. Leyden:* plants from Penang (*nos* 12491–12511), Port Swettenham (12512–12520), Singapore (12521–12540), and from *W. Java* (12541–14184), in total 1644 numbers, of which dupl. in *Herb. Bog.*

**Orden,** T., *cf. sub* Philippine National Herbarium.

**Osbeck,** P.  
In 1758 appointed member of the Royal Swedish Academy of Sciences.  
**Itinerary.** For the name of the ship read: 'Prins Carl'. On the outward voyage the ship skirted the S. coast of Java from East to West.
Collections. Also in Herb. Retzius (= Lund), and in Herb. Bergius (= Acad. Stockholm).


*Ostenfeld, Carl Emil Hansen
(1873, Randers, Denmark; 1931, Copenhagen, Denmark), botanist, educated at Copenhagen University. From 1895-96 with the Ingolf Expedition in the N. Atlantic; Mag. Sc. in 1897; Ph.D. in 1906, on the botanical results of his visits to the Farer (1897 and 1903). Since 1906 on the staff of the Botanical Museum in Copenhagen; in 1918 appointed Professor of Botany at the Agricultural College, in 1923 at Copenhagen University.

In 1914 he visited Australia, invited by the British Association for the Advancement of Science. An accident during the voyage prevented him from fulfilling his original purpose of taking part in the annual meeting to be held in the capitals of the different states. Instead, he investigated West Australia. The home voyage was made by way of Java and Sabang (P. Weh, N. of Sumatra). In the latter island he collected some plants in Nov. 1914.

Collections. The plants from P. Weh (1914) in Herb. Copenhagen.


*Otek bin? (died prewar), was appointed as Forest Guard in Br. N. Borneo, stationed at Tawau.

Collections. Cf. Forest Department British North Borneo. He collected at Tawau, Br. N. Borneo.

*Otto-Surbeck, Rosa Lydia
(1909, Gunung Malaju, Asahan, Sumatra; x), daughter to H. Surbeck (see there); married to a Mr Otto, now manager of the Ltd Company established by his father in law.


Collections. Herb. Zürich, dupl. in Herb. Leyden; excellent material.

Ouwehand, C. D.
(† 1951, Katwijk, Holland).

Overdijkink, Gerard
Line 1 insert: in 1908; line 3 for 1911 read: 1913.


Palm, B. T.
(† 1956, Lyckorna, Bohuslän, Sweden).

Mrs Otto-Surbeck
*Palo, M. A., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Pancho, Juan V.
B.S.A., M.Sc. Botany, University of the Philippines. Instructor in Botany, College of Agriculture, University of the Philippines, and later a fellow at Cornell University, Ithaca, N.Y.

Collecting localities. From about 1953 onwards. Luzon: Mt Makiling, Laguna Prov.; Baguio City, Bontoc, Banawe, Mt Polis, Mt Data. Mountain Prov.; Mindanao: Compostela and Mt Apo, Davao Prov.


*Paniza, I. P.
on the staff of the Philippine National Museum, collected in Mindoro (Apr. 1948), and in Panay Isl. (March 1949), respectively c. 60 and 70 plants, numbered in the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium).

Parkinson, S.

Flora Malesiana

Parks, J. D.


*Parsons, W., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

Pascua, A., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Pasma, C.

collected some weeds on the S.F. Nieuw Tersana, Cheribon, W. Java, in 1914. The material was sent to C. A. Backer, Herb. Bog.

*Paymans, K.

Forest Officer, educated at Wageningen Agricultural College. He entered the Indonesian Forest Service after World War II, and repatriated in 1956. He made small collections in Borneo.

Collections. In Nuwukan Isl. (Feb. 1951), and on G. Merundan, Kota Waringin, SW. Borneo (Nov. 4, 1953); material in Herb. Bog., dupl. in Herb. Leyden.

*Pease, Arthur Stanley

(1880, Somers, Conn., U.S.A.: x), graduated at Harvard University in 1902 and Ph.D. in 1905. He taught Greek and Latin at Harvard University (1906-09), the University of Illinois (1909-24), Amherst College (1924-26), and at Harvard again (1932-50), becoming Professor Emeritus in 1950.

As an avid plant collector and amateur botanist he accompanied M. L. Fernald in the early explorations of NE. North America. In 1926-27 he made a trip around the world on the Dollar S.S. line and collected some plants at most stops.

Itinerary. 1926-27. During his world trip he collected in the Orient at Hongkong, Manila (Lucen, Jan. 20-21, 1927), Singapore (25-27, visiting a rubber plantation near Johore on the 26th), Penang (28-29), and Colombo.

Collections. In Gray Herb.: > 37000 nos, mostly from NE. North America, but including plants from various parts of the world and some tens of the Malaysian region. During his world trip he specially collected inconspicuous and not too succulent plants. He numbered at home.

*Pelzer, Karl J.

transient visitor who collected together with Añonuevo (see there) in Mindanao (March-Nov. 1950), in Basilan, and Jolo (1950).

Perrottet, G. S.

Collections. Also dupl. in Herb. Florence.

Peyer

owner of a coffee plantation in Deli, Sumatra East Coast (cf. Kränzlin in Reichenbach f., Xenia 3, p. 94 sub Dendrobiun compressum).

Philippine National Herbarium

In the P.N.H. series is collected:


Names with asterisk, see separate entry.

Phillips, P.

(*1951, Perth, Australia).


*Pickles, Gordon Harold

(1931, Westerham, Kent, England: x), was educated in forestry at Oriel College, Oxford (B. A. 1955). After taking his final examination he joined a Borneo expedition (see below) under the leadership of G. Arnold, accompanied also by a geologist and a zoologist, aiming at a survey of the Plieran valley and the Usun Apau Plateau.

CCCX

[76]
Itinerary. The Oxford University Expedition to Borneo, 1955–56. 1 Flying from London airport (July 8, 1955) to Sarawak; air reconnaissance (Aug. 3); starting up the Rajang (= Rejang) River (4); Camp I in the Plieran valley in primary rainforest (Sept. 12–Oct. 15); Camp 2 in the Plieran valley in dwarfed forest (Kerapa type) (Oct. 24–Nov. 15); Camp 3 on the Usun Apau Plateau in high Kerangas forest (Dec. 18–Jan. 25, 1956); Camp 4 in moss forest on Mt Kalulong (Feb. 8–28); reaching Kuching via R. Baram (March 17); arrived Liverpool (May 21).

Collections. In the Plieran valley he was assisted by Ahmad Bin Topin and by Aini Bin Haji Mahamad (see there), who both did a small amount of individual collecting, and in those cases their name together with Pickles's occurs on the herbarium sheet. In Oxford Univ. For. Herb., Herb. Sing., and Herb. Sarawak, numbering Sar 2905–3958; in total 615 numbers of trees were collected. Remaining dupl. will be distributed later; in Herb. Leyden: 318 dupl. (purch.).

Literature. (1) As yet nothing is published on the expedition, but in due time G. Arnold will publish some papers and a book of the story of the expedition.

Pineda, A.
He made a trip with J. de Cuellar (see there) to the extreme north of Luzon.


Pleyte, D. R.
In Dec. 1954 he was transferred to the new botanic garden 'Setia Mulia' near Padang, Sumatra West Coast, as Supervisor but was replaced at Bogor in 1955.

Hibiscus pleijtei Borr. was named after him.

Itinerary. 1948 (additional). Misool (Sept. 7–Oct. 22): 1 week collecting from Waigama, subsequently to the mouth of the Kassiem River and upstream to Fakal (a little N of the centre of W. Misool); base camp at Fakal (Sept. 15–Oct. 9); Solal, situated more to the NE on the coast.—1951. Expedition to Halmahera, forming part of the investigations of G. A. L. de Haan; the botanical-zoological group under P. Groenhart: sailing from Tandjong Priok (Aug. 13); arrival at Ternate (28); stay in Ternate (Aug. 28–Sept. 7), visiting the Peak, collecting for 3 days in the top region, and the remaining days in the vicinity of the town of Ternate; crossing by motorlaunch (Sept. 8) to Halmahera: Djailolo (8–12); leaving (13) for Goal, staying —21, visiting Telaga Rano (18–19); Tosa (22–23); to the Sia Mts, making bivouac on the Ake (Kali) Mumar (24–25); to the upper reaches of the Kaktavia ma tawe (c. 700 m alt.) (–Oct. 8); Sept. 9 to the Ake Biaur (–Oct. 11); Oct. 12 to Toleng (sago swamps); Pleyte and Idjan ill (renggas poisoning?) and to Tobelo for medical treatment; Oct. 24 leaving for Kau, where most of the members suffered from illness; after return Pleyte and Idjan leaving (31) for Baba-neigo and via Dodenga to Ternate (arriving Nov. 5); back at Bogor (Nov. 21).—1953. Northern Moluccas, with the zoological exploration in the 'Samudera' by A. M. R. Wegen of the Bogor Zool. Museum; Central Halmahera and Obi (May–June). With P. Groenhart, J. Van Borssum.
visiting Sumur Bor, Mempawah, Andjongan, Mandor, Sungai Kunjit and Pasir Pandjang near Singkawang (between June 26 and July 3); a tour to the Kapuas and the Kapuas Lakes (Sept. 18–Oct. 30), e.g. near Semitau, Pulau Madjang, Danau Pentulak, Pulau Sepandang, etc.—From 1948–50 incidentally some plants in Java.

Polar

**Collections.** > 600 nos from above-mentioned tours in *Herb. Bog.* The plants on the Kapuas tour were collected with the assistance of Main (see there). Some living plants, orchids and others, in *Hort. Bog.* Cf. also sub Enok.


*Polo, Marco*

of Venice (Italy), the enterprising merchant and explorer, travelled from 1275–95 in Asia. He brought seeds from a dye plant from *Sumatra* (1292) to Venice where he returned in the end of 1295. The seeds are sometimes assumed to have been those of the sappanwood (*Caesalpinia sappan* L.) but are more probably those of *Indigofera tinctoria*. They did not germinate (cf. E. H. F. Meyer, Gesch. d. Botanik 4, 1857, p. 127–128).

In his MSS he gave some botanical information, especially on economic plants (cf. *l.c.* p. 122–131).


Potts, John


Poulson, V. A.

evidently also collected at Tjibodas-Gede in *W. Java* (Jan. 1895).

*Prayon or Prayon, Franciscus Albertus*

(*June 21, 1765, Batavia, Java), is certainly identical with the mysterious collector Pryon (cf. Fl. Mal. 1, p. 418) on whom no data could be found. According to the ship's muster-roll, Prayon, a native of Cologne (Germany), sailed to the East Indies for the Chamber Amsterdam of the East India Company, on December 7, 1756. In 1759 he was third physician at Batavia.

**Collections.** Possibly labelled Pryon, and collected about 1759–64; they were sent to N. L. Burman.²

**Literature.** (1) Amsterdam no 884 in the Alg. Rijksarchief, The Hague. As the names were written down from hearing, there is no conclusive proof that Prayon, and not Pryon, is the right name.

(2) In a MS concept letter to Pryon at Batavia, dated April 17, 1764, Burman thanks him for the seeds and plants sent from East India and asks for more material for his Flora Indica (*S* 48b, p. 3 in Un. Library Amsterdam).

*Pritzel, Ernst*

(died at the end of the war, c. 1945), Ph. D., botanist (taxonomy and plant geography), about 1900 teacher in Berlin. He accompanied F. L. E. Diels (see there) on some of his travels.

**Collections.** Australia plants (pres. 1901) in *Herb. State Mus. Stockholm.* Possibly including some from Malaysia. ? *Herb. Berlin.*

Pryon, cf. sub F. A. Prayon.

Pulle, A. A.

(† 1955, Utrecht, Holland).


*Pullen, Royal*

(1925, Sydney, N.S.W., Australia; x), joined C.S.I.R.O. Division of Land Research and Regional Survey, Canberra, in March 1956, as botanical collector.

**Collections.** Collected with R. D. Hoogland (see there) in the Central Highlands of Territory of New Guinea, 1956.

*Purseglove, John William
(1912, Derbyshire, England; x), was educated at Manchester University (B. Sc., honours in Botany, 1934), at Gonville & Caius College, Cambridge University (1934–1935), and the Imp. College of Tropical Agriculture in Trinidad (1935–36). Agricultural Officer in Uganda, 1936–52; seconded from the Colonial Agricultural Service as Lecturer in Tropical Agriculture, Cambridge University, 1952–54; in 1954 appointed Director, Botanic Gardens, Singapore. He resigned in 1957, and was appointed Professor of Botany at the Imp. College of Trinidad.

He travelled extensively in Africa south of the Sahara.

_Durio purseglovii_ KOSTERM. was named after him.


Collections. Herb. Sing.; dupl. at Kew, Leyden, Sarawak Mus. Herb. (Borneo specim.), and the Ann. Arb. In Sarawak (1955) assisted by Moh. Shah bin Haji Mohamed Nur (see there) and from time to time by members of the Museum and Forest Department Staff, Sarawak, collecting nos P4351–P4856, numbered in his own series; in 1956 nos P4877–5490 (Sarawak), etc.


Pill, L. van der
In 1948 appointed Professor of Botany in the Technical College at Bandung; retired in spring 1954, and returned to Holland, settling in The Hague.


*Quaife, Dr*

collected _Cassia didymobotrya_ FRESEN. at Renglet, Cameron Highlands, Malay Peninsula, in Jan. 1941; material in _Herb. Sing._

*Quintana, P. O., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

Quisumbing, E.
when assigned to the U.S. Navy in Guiana, at the southern tip of Samer, made collections in that region.

Author of ‘Medicinal plants in the Philippines’ (Manila 1951).


Raadt, E. A. P. de

*Rabor, Dioscoro S.*
on the zoological staff of the Philippine National Museum, was assigned to the Chicago-Philippine Expedition headed by Dr Harry Hoogstraal (see there); he contributed some plants from Negros (May 1953), Mt Kanloan, to the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Museum).

Radde, G.
Itinerary. 1890. Add: In the Bay of Kendari (SE. Celebes) making a trip to a small islet and to a rivulet at the west end of the gulf.


Radermacher, J. C. M.
Collections. In _Herb. Bergius_ (= _Acad. Stockholm_) I saw a sheet with ‘Radermacher per Thunberg, e Java’, on the back. Possibly he gave dried plants to Thunberg during the latter’s stay in Java.

Raffles, Sir Thomas St. B.
Collections. Add: Paintings of flowering plants from Sumatra, and sketches of Javanese scenery, caused to be made by him, are now in the collections of Mrs Drake, of Inshriach, Aviemore, Inverness-shire, Scotland, whose great great uncle was Sir Stamford. 8


Rahmat si Boea
Collections. In 1957 a set was presented to Herb. Leyden.


*Ranario, B., *cf. sub* Forestry Bureau, Manila.

Rant, Anton
Line 1, for April read: May 18.

Rappard, F. W.


**Collections.** Nos. 173–226 from *Nusa Barung*. Occasionally he contributed in total c. 200 numbers to the B.W. series (cf. *sub* Boswezen Nieuw Guinea).

*Rayner, Laurence* Tibor
(1911, Budapest, Hungary; x), architect who attended the Technical College in Budapest from 1929–34, and emigrated to Australia in 1939. Till 1950 he was employed in Sydney, from 1950–56 Senior Designing Architect for the Victorian Government in Melbourne, and at present in private practice there. He has a special interest in mountaineering, nature study, and photography. Together with his friend N. M. Semple (see there) he collected plants in *New Guinea* in 1953.

*Regondola, Z., *cf. sub* Philippine National Herbarium.

*Reid, John Alexander*
(1915, Newcastle-on-Tyne, England; x), was educated at London University (B.Sc. 1938, D.Sc. 1956); Research Student in entomology at the Institute for Medical Research, Kuala Lumpur 1940; Entomologist at the same institute since 1947. His interest in botany was raised whilst a p.o.w. in Singapore.

Author of some papers in the Malay Nature Journal.

**Collecting localities.** Malaya. Mostly near Kuala Lumpur, Selangor.

**Collections.** Herb. Sing.: some ten plants, new locality records, and first or early records of introduced weeds.


Resvoll, Th.
(† 1948, ?Oslo, Norway).


*Richardson, A. C.*
Forest officer employed by the Department of Forests at Lae, Territory of New Guinea; collected in the N.G.F. series (cf. New Guinea Forces) in *E. New Guinea*.

Richthofen, Freiherr Ferdinand von died in Berlin.

Ridley, H. N.  


Riedlé, A.
(† 1951, 21st, 1801 and not Sept. 23), wrote a letter to France, dated later than Sept. 23rd.2


Rink, H. J.
(1819, Copenhagen, Denmark; 1893, Kristiania, Norway), geographer, educated at the Polytechnic College, Copenhagen. Because of illness he did not accompany the Galathea Expedition all the time, but returned to Denmark from P. Penang. In 1883 he settled at Kristiania.


Robinson, C. B.
was evidently not murdered by Ambonese, but by 'binongkos', a kind of sea gypsy who have some settlements in the Moluccas.


Roepeke, Walter Karl Johann retired in 1953.

Rookmaker
was probably identical with the civil officer
H. R. Rookmakers, who made a small ornithological collection in Bone, SW. Celebes, in 1912.1


*Root, Li (Capt) H. J. collected plants near Port Moresby, Mt Hombron, in 1945; in Herb. Melbourne.

*Rosendahl, M., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

Rothdauscher, Heinrich pharmacist.


*Routledge

N. Borneo, Sandakan, in 1897 collected an orchid (possibly more) which Schlechter later described as *Oberonia borneensis* Schltr in Fedde, Rep. 8, 1910, p. 564. He possibly collected in behalf of Ridley.

Roxburgh Jr, W.

Collecting localities. ? Add: Malay Islands (1803), Moluccas (1803), Sumatra (1803–04).

Collections. Evidently Roxburgh specimens are also present in Herb. Sing.


(7) Data derived from Roxburgh, Hort. Beng. 1914, where he is cited as Mr W.R.


*Royen, Pieter van (1923, Lahat, Bencoolen, Sumatra; x), botanist, educated at Utrecht University, where he took his Ph.D. degree in 1951. Since 1951, on the staff of the Rijksherbarium at Leyden. In 1954-55 he made a botanical exploration in New Guinea in co-operation with the forest services there.

Author of a thesis on Podostemoneae, and several other taxonomical papers.1

Itinerary.2 Sailing from Holland (Feb. 6, 1954) to West New Guinea; staying at Sorong (March 12–May 24), exploring the hills in the vicinity, making short trips to the region of Steenkool (Apr. 22–May 4), Moetoeri, and Temboeni, and a 3-day trip to Marchesa Bay on the E. extremity of Batanta Island (March 30–Apr. 3); leaving (end of May) for Hollandia on the N. coast, on the way collecting for 2 days in the vicinity of Manokwari; excursions to Lake Sentani, and foot of Cyclops Mts near Ifar, and collecting at Hollandia and Maribon (May 29–June 14); by plane (June 14) to Lae (Mand. Territory, NE. New Guinea), and making trips with J. S. Womersley to the foot of Saruwaged Range (Busu River area), Yalu Creek, Markham River and valley, and some tributary valleys; by plane to Port Moresby (Papua), where exploring the dry eucalypt savannahs (June 20) and visiting Sogeri Plateau, Kokoda Trail, Javarari Plateau, Rouna Falls (21–23), Brown River (24–27), and finally in the environs of Bulawa, Wau, and Eddie Creek (June 28–July 3); returning by car to Lae (NE. New Guinea), from where by plane to Kainantu (NW of Lae) and continuing to Aiyura (c. 1700 m alt.), situated in Notothfagus forests which were explored for some days (July 6–9); by car to Markham and Ramu valleys (9) and returning by plane (12) to Hollandia (N. New Guinea); exploring the foothills of Cyclops Mts (12–30); by plane (30) to Merauke on the S. coast;3 exploration of the savannahs between Merauke and Manggatrike and Taram River (Aug. 1–6); ascending Merau River by boat to Boeipoel (6–15), camps S of Senajo (6–12); on foot to Wammeur (Lake Wam) near the Australian border, penetrating into Papua to close to Fly River (15–20), and returning by the same way to Merauke; exploration of the future Koerik ricefields, N of Koembe River (Sept. 4–9); by plane to Hollandia (18) (N. New Guinea); with R. D. Hoogland (see there) to the Cyclops Mts (Oct. 7–14); small trips to Depapre and some islets in Lake Sentani with H. J. Lam, Hoogland, and others (15–23); with Hoogland to Kebar valley (halfway between Manokwari and Sorong (Oct. [81]
Flora Malesiana [ser. I, vol. 5]

24-Dec. 1), ascending Mt Nettoti (2000 m) in the Tamrau Mts and exploring the Tombwa hills south of, and the Toghi hills east of, the valley (27–30); return by plane to Hollandia (Dec. 1); exploration in foothills of Cyclops Mts and ascent of Mt Baboko (16–20); by plane to Sorong (Jan. 4, 1955); from Sorong (12) to P. Waigeo, sailing into Majalibit Bay and making a base camp on the east bank near Selogof, climbing the Buffelhoorn (880 m) via Waifo (13–18); crossing the eastern peninsula to Kabaré (24–28); visiting the islet Raiki in the Bay of Kabaré (29, 31), and the E. side of the bay (Feb. 2); trip to the Kambele hills S of Kabaré (1); return to Selogof and crossing Majalibit Bay to Loepintol, exploring the southern part of the bay as far as Mt Bomjai (8–12); from Loepintol crossing to Sessil Bay (9); finally from Selogof to Poean Bay, Poean Isthmus, Go hills, and Fofak Bay (15–18); return at Sorong (22), from where sailing for Holland.

Collections. Herb. Leyden: 1st set, 2555 nos from New Guinea. Dupl. specimens of woody plants (2nd and 3rd set) would be sent to Hollandia or Manokwari later. Other dupl. will be distributed in due time. About 35 nos were collected together with Chr. Versteegh (see there), with Van Royen numbers.


(3) P. van Royen: 'Notes on a vegetation of clay-plains in southern New Guinea. Etc.' (Nova Guinea n.s. 7, 1956, p. 175–195, 9 pl.).

(4) P. van Royen: 'Kebar vallei, land van Aru-wcaledaar' s (Nederlands Nieuw Guinea 34, 1955, p. 12–13, 2 fig.).


Rümke, Christian Ludwig
Since 1953 Professor of Genetics at Utrecht University.

Ruíz, Q., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

Rumph, G. E. (called Rumphius)

Ruttner, Fr.


Rycroft, Sir William Henry
(1861, Kempshott Park, Basingstoke, England; 1925, Perth, Scotland), educated at Eton and Sandhurst, with a military career mainly in Africa; on retired pay in 1921. Governor of British North Borneo from 1922–25.

Biographical data. Who was who, 1916–1928.

*S.H. nos, cf. sub Forest Department British North Borneo.

*Sa’at collected in Perak, Malay Peninsula, with Ha-niff (see there) in 1924.

*Sabana, cf. sub Forest Research Institute, Baitenzorg (Bogor), Java.

*Safrit Sjater (1929, Solok, Sumatra, Indonesia; x), during 1956 Student-Assistant of W. Meijer, Faculty of Agriculture, Pajakubumuk.

Collecting localities. Cf. sub Amiruddin.

Collecting. Made with Amiruddin (see there), and Husni Karim, under the joint name of ‘Kongsi Tiga’.

Salverda is identical with the already mentioned A. Th. L. Salverda († 1955, Soest, U., Holland).

Salvoza, F. M., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Samuels, Th., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

*San nos, cf. sub Forest Department British North Borneo.

*Sanchez, Mateo collected at Mountbahan, Rizal Prov., Luzon (1954); > 80 nos in Herb. Univ. Philip.

*Santen, Henricus van († Sept. 19, 1765, Batavia, Java), and from Kampen, O., Holland, went to Java as an Assistant Surgeon for the Chamber Zealand of the East India Company, in 1746. Later Chief Physician at Batavia.

Collections. In the years 1758–59 he collected some plants for N. L. Burman; in Herb Burman = Deless. (= Geneva). Some are mentioned in Burman’s Flora Indica.

Santos, José Kabigting (1889; Aug. 6, 1949), former professor of botany and Head of the Botanical Department of the University of the Philippines.


Santos, José Vera (1908, Pullilan, Bulacan Prov., Luzon, P.I.; x), botanist, educated in the University of the Philippines (M.Sc. 1934), and at Michigan University.
(Ph.D. 1946); from 1934–37 Assistant Instructor in Botany at the U.P.; from 1938–46 in Michigan as Partial Fellow of the U.P. and Research Assistant in the Botanical Gardens, Univ. Michigan, from 1947–55 Assistant Professor of Botany in the U.P., and from Nov. 1955 onwards Associate Professor and Head of the Botany Department there.

His main interest is grasses.


Philippine collections made before World War II were lost in fire, except the dupl. set in Univ. Michig. Herb. During his stay in the New World, he collected at Michigan and in Central America.

In Feb. 1956 his collections amounted to 6430 nos.


*Sario, Inocencio H.
(1928, Bagabag, Nueva Vizcaya, Luzon, P.I.: X), a graduate of the Forest School, University of the Philippines (B.Sc. For.). Appointed as Forest Ranger in 1951, stationed at Kretam, North Borneo Timber Company logging operations; in 1954 transferred to Kudat.

Collections. At Kretam, Sandakan, Br. N. Borneo. Cf. sub Forest Department British North Borneo.

*Sasquety, P. P., cf. sub Forestry Bureau Manila.

*Sato, Masami
Japanese botanist who during his internment in Galung Island near Singapore at the end of World War II made a collection of plants. During the war he apparently visited Buitenzorg (Bogor).

Collections. The collection from Galung Island comprises 72 spermatophytes, 7 pteridophytes and some cryptogams. Present location not known to me.

Saubert, G. G. P.

*Saunders, John Campbell
(1930, Sydney, N.S.W., Australia; x), educated at Sydney University; from 1954 Botanist-ecologist with Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organisation, Division of Land Research and Regional Survey, Canberra, A.C.T.

Itinerary. New Guinea. 1954. Papa, Northern and Milne Bay Distr.: Uiaku to Waiova Volcano and back (July 12–16); Iuiui to Amarida on the lower Musa River, along Musa to Guru-guru, to Wanigela (19–Aug. 3); Fona to Aku (7); Aku to Mt Trafagl and Mt Victory and back (9–13); Tufi to Mt Trafalgar to Sinapara (16–18); Uwe to Mt Vicotory to Wanigela (20–23); Bania...
Collecting localities. Mt Kinabalu, pr. Kumu-Rengis (June 1952).


Sayer, W. A.


*Schacht, Walter Holland

(1911, Gympie, Queensland, Australia; x), Forest Ranger, collected at Sogeri and in Misima Island, Papua, after 1945. Later resigned from the Administration of Papua and New Guinea.


Scheffer, R. H. C. C.

Collecting localities. P. 467 line 10, for Bandjir: Bandjar.

Schierbrand, W. C. von

a general who evidently collected birds round Bandjermas in the 1850s and presented them to the Austrian Frigate 'Novara' during the latter's scientific voyage round the world, 1857-59 (cf. Fl. Mal. vol. 1 sub Jelinek).2

It seems probable that he is the collector of the Java plants (cf. Fl. Mal. vol. 1, p. 467) as he also collected Java birds,3 and is the author of the published manuscript, in which case he must have been in Indonesia for over thirty years at least.

Collections. Herb. Vienna: at least 6 Java plants collected by Schierbrand (no initials).


Schiffner, V. F.

Collections. Recently a paper on his moss collection was published.6


Schild, J.


Schlechter, F. R. R.

Collections. Herb. Sydney: c. 400 dupl. New Guinea orchids.11


Schmidt

As regards alinea 2 of this entry in Fl. Mal. vol. 1, p. 473a the name SCHMIDT between brackets after the locality in De Wildeman's 'Prodrome' probably means that A. Schmidt in...
his 'Atlas' mentions that locality for the species in question. As in other cases in the same book the name between brackets is certainly the collector's name; it is rather confusing.

*Schneider, Dr Fritz
of Surabaja. The disparity in the date of collecting (viz before 1892, while 1936 for the Sumatra plants) makes it doubtful whether this SCHNEIDER is the same as the one mentioned in Fl. Mal. vol. 1, p. 473b.

**COLLECTIONS.** Herb. Genoa Univ.; a portfolio containing about 20 cryptogams (ferns, lycopsids, Musci, Algae) collected in Java before 1892.*


*Schofield, J. L.
genetist employed at Chemara Plantation, a private research station belonging to Messrs Guthrie & Co. In June 1953 he was no longer in Malaya.

**COLLECTIONS.** He collected at least a specimen of Cassia surattensis Bum. f. at Layang Layang (Johore), Malay Peninsula; in Herb. Sing. Although the specimen was not numbered, he might incidentally have collected other plants.

Scholte, Johannes
In 1915 stationed at Makassar, SW. Celebes.

**Schophuys, Hendrik Jurriaan**
(1904, Bandung, Java; x), agriculturist, educated at Wageningen Agricultural College in Holland, taking his Dr's degree in 1936 when on leave. From 1928 onwards Agricultural Advisor in D.E.I. government employ, stationed in SE. Borneo and Java; after the war making explorations in New Guinea and Borneo, and since 1950 Inspector of Agriculture in Kalimantan (= Borneo) in Indonesian government service. After his retirement he went to Sumatra, organizing the new agricultural faculty of the first university of Sumatra, at Pajakumbuh (Fakultas Pertanian, Universitas Andalas).

Together with G. Klay he collected some plants at Parit Mas near Sintang (Sept. 30, 1949) in W. Borneo for Miss Dr Polak (see there) on a joined excursion.

**LITERATURE.** (1) H. J. SCHOPHUYS: 'Het stroomgebied van de Barito, Landbouwkundige Kenschets en Landbouwvoorlichting' (Wageningen 1936).

*Schrám, Ferdinand August Willem
(1928, Batavia; Java; x), from 1945–50 in D.E.I. military service; from Nov. 1950 staying in New Guinea, since Nov. 1953 on monthly pay in the employ of the Forestry Service at Hollandia.

**COLLECTING LOCALITIES.** West New Guinea, 1954. Manokwari (Feb.); Prafi Plain, NW of Manokwari; with P. van ROYEN (see there) in the vicinity of Merauke (on the S. coast); sample plots near Holtekang, pr. Hollandia.—1955, Warjori Plain near Sidai, W of Manokwari.—1956, Hollandia (Feb. 9); Cyclops Mts (Feb. 14–21); Tami River (March 15–24, ± 75 nos), Nemo (Mosso River) (March 27–31, ± 65 nos), Tami River (May 24–25); Hamadi near Hollandia (June 5, 12); Tami River (June 22); Tami River (Aug. 4–8); Jautefah (= Jotefa) Bay (Aug. 17); Holtekang, Humboldt Bay (several Inisias, Sept. 18–21); Kota Nica near Hollandia (Oct. 17, Nov. 1, 2, 9).—1957. Doeboe and Singgi, Jafi Distr. (Feb. 8–13); Kota Nica near Hollandia (March 8); Nafri, Jautefah Bay (June 20–21); Hollandia (June 8, 15); Holtekang, Humboldt Bay (July 21); Hamadi near Hollandia (Aug. 1, 6); Warsamson, E of Sorong (Aug. 19–Sept. 17, ± 200 nos).

**COLLECTIONS.** Herb. Leyden; numbered with private and corresponding B.W. nos (cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea); in 1957 c. 1000 nos.

*Schrijn, H., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

*Schut, H. W.
Forest Officer, educated at Wageningen Agricultural College, Holland. He entered the Indonesian Forest Service after World War II, and repatriated in 1956. He made small collections when with Kostermans (see there) in Borneo.

**COLLECTIONS.** Herb. Bog., from E. Kutei (Borneo), 1954. Low K numbers.

Schwartz, A.
German ex-soldier.

Schwenk, Heinrich

*Scott, J.*
presented a plant from the 'Malay Islands' to the Botanic Garden at Calcutta in 1800 (cf. Roxburgh, Hort. Beng. 1814, p. 66). Possibly he is also the collector of the Penang plants, and not JOHN SCOTT the Curator of the Calcutta Gardens (1850) (cf. the latter's entry in Fl. Mal. vol. 1, and in BRITTON & BOU格尔, Biogr. Index, 2nd ed. by RENDLE 1931, p. 271).

*Scott, Dr R. I. C.*
surgeon in H. M. S. Hastings, collected ferns in Ceylon and Malacca in 1853; in *Kew Herb.*

*Seal, John Edward*
(1923, Leicester, England; x), educated at Leicester, but university training interrupted by the war; Sarawak Government Civil Servant, and Honorary Curator of Botany, Sarawak Museum. Amateur botanist who in his spare time looks after the Sarawak Herbarium; his special interest is Begoniaceae.

**COLLECTING LOCALITIES.** NW. Borneo, all over Sarawak from April 1954 onwards.

**COLLECTIONS.** Herb. Sarawak: 2 specimens of each number; remaining specimens to Herb. Sing. In June 1956 his collection amounted to nos S 1–S 680.
Seifriz, William
(† 1955, Chesapeake Bay, 80 km W of Washington, U.S.A.).

His special interest was protoplasm, but he also wrote several plant-geographical papers.


Flora

Flora Malesiana [ser. I, vol. 5]

Seimund, E.
was evidently still in Malaya early in 1926, as he collected once more in *P. Runbia (= Rembia)* on March 26, 1926.

Seligman(n), Ch. G.
(born in London, died at Oxford, England), M.D. University of London in 1905. From 1913–34 Professor of Ethnology in the University of London. He also made ethnographic investigations in Ceylon (1907–08) and in Africa (Egypt and Sudan), with his wife Brenda Z. Seligman.

The Cambridge Expedition (see below) was supplemented by an expedition to Sarawak, by an invitation of Ch. Hose (see there).

After 1914 he dropped the last letter of his surname.

Itinerary. 1898. Cambridge Anthropological Expedition to Torres Straits, add: leader A. C. Haddon. Seligman made an earlier start to gain some ethnological experience in N. Queensland, where he worked for several months in the Cape York Peninsula; he joined the expedition in Thursday Isl. (Apr. 22, 1898); via Dungeness –, Reunell – (Mauar) and Darnley Isl. (Érub) to Murray Isl. (May 6–22); Papua: Delena on Hall Sound (26–28); via Huidana Isl. (Borobada) to Port Moresby (31–June 1): by boat to Kaila (Gaile) (2), and Kapa-Kapa (3); Hula (4); by canoe to the estate of R. E. Guise and crossing the Hood Peninsula by buggy to Kalo; visit to Babaka (6), Kerepu, and Alukune (Harukune); Bulaa; Kapa-Kapa (15) and visit to Vatorata and Ikoro; proceeding to Kaile, and trip to Gomoridobo (16); back to Port Moresby (16); excursion in the hinterland, climbing Mt Werirata (18) and back via Taburi; S. by boat to Kaile and Kapa-Kapa, paying a visit to Rigo (25); Port Moresby (27–July 6); Mekeo Distr. (6–17); Yule Isl.; Aug. 24 part of the expedition proceeded to Sarawak; the others at Daru (Sept. 12–14); Mahaulog (Jervis Isl.) (17–20); Oct. 22 left for Saibai etc.; Thursday Isl. (till Nov. 14); leaving (15) to Sarawak by way of Hongkong (28); Singapore (Dec. 9); NW. Borneo; Kuching (12–Jan. 3, 1899); the 4th proceeding to Limbang (8–15) and visit to Brunei; by the Limbang River (16), and its affluent the Madalam (19), and up the Trunan (or Trikan) (22); crossing foot of a spur of Mt Mulu (or Molu); reaching the Baram River via the Malinau and Tautau (journey from Limbang to Marudi or Claudetown, taking 11 days); in the Baram Distr., Marudi (Jan. 28–Apr. 19), trip up the Tinjar (starting Feb. 6) and its tributaries, the Lobong and Dapo, including an ascent of Mt Dulit; second trip to Pata River; work brought to a close by the end of April, leaving Marudi (20), leaving Kuching (25); arrived in London on May 31.

Collections. In Herb. Kew also some Sarawak plants (coll. 1899).


Literature. (1) Add: Seligmann contributed several papers to the Reports of the Cambridge Anthropological Expedition etc. vols 2, 3 and 5.


Semmelink, J.

*Semple, Noel Merson
(1922, Preston, Vict., Australia; x), was educated at Melbourne University (B.S.); biochemist, Commonwealth Serum Laboratories, Melbourne. With a friend, L. T. Rayner, he spent a 6-week holiday in NE. New Guinea (July-Sept. 1953).

Collecting localities. 1953. Mand. Terr. of New Guinea: Mt Wilhelm, 67 miles SW from Madang, in open places above timberline, 11,000–15,000 ft (Aug. 5–8); Mt Gilliuwe (Aug. 23).

Collections. Herb. Melbourne: fragmentary specimens, no dupl.; 38 from Mt Wilhelm, 8

CCCXX
Cyclopaedia of Collectors—Supplement  

Sinclair

different ones from MtGil(l)uwe, coll. by Semple & Rayner. The collection was made as a personal favour to Mr J. H. Willis of the National Herbarium of Victoria.

*Sete, R.  

*S.H. nos, cf. sub Forest Department British North Borneo.

*Shah bin Haji Mohamed Nur, Mohamed  
Plant collector, Singapore Botanic Gardens. He accompanied Mr Purseglove to Sarawak in 1955–56.


*Simbut, Gabriel  
(1923, Penampang, Jesselton, Br. N. Borneo; x), was employed by the Forest Service in Br. N. Borneo from 1948 onwards; graduate of the Forest School, Kepong, in 1949; in 1955 stationed at Weston as Forest Ranger.  
Collections. Cf. Forest Department British North Borneo. Most of his collections made at Sandakan and Labuk.

*Simmonds, N.W.  
Senior Cytogenetist at the Imperial College of Tropical Agriculture, Trinidad, Br. W. Indies, visited Papua and New Guinea, securing seeds and botanical material of wild species of Musa and Ensete, for breeding purposes.1 During his extensive trip to Africa, Asia, and the Pacific, he also visited Malaya and New Britain (Bismarck Archipelago).2  
Collecting localities.3 Banana Collecting Expedition, 1954–55.  
New Britain: Gazelle Peninsula, near Keravat (Nov. 23–Dec. 1); New Ireland, above Laupul (Nov. 26); NE. New Guinea (Terr. of N.G.): Dagua (Dec. 7), Bainyik (8), Sepik Plains (9), Ambunti (10), all in the Sepik area; Madang Dist. and Gogol valley (14–16); Baiyer River valley, Western Highlands (19); middle Markham valley (22), Yalu River near Lae (24), near Lae (26), Lower Markham River valley (28); Wompit, Snake, and Bulolo River, Wau Gorge (28–30); Lae area (30).—1955. Papua: Omati, Gulf Div. (Jan. 14); Middletown, Kikori River (16); Mekeo Dist. (20), Sogeri Plateau (23).  
Malaya: Ulu Langat near Kuala Lumpur, Selangor (Feb. 10); Ginting Sempak, Selangor (12); Cameron Highlands (16–17); Perak, at Kenayat, Pelang, etc. (23–24); Bau Mpat and Durian Buring, E of Gurum, Kedah (27); Gurum area, Kedah (28); Bukit Lagi, Bt Chuping, Bt Ketri, in Perlis (March 4); in Kelantan (6–9). In Thailand (April); in India, Assam, and Burma (Apr. 26–May).

Collections.3 No dried specimens were made; representative floral parts were collected in spirits, lodged at Kew, along with sets of photograph, drawings, museum seed samples, etc. Each collection was assigned a B.E. (Banana Expedition) number.


J. SINCLAIR


*Sinclair, James  
(1913, Bu, Hoy, Orkney, N of Scotland; x), graduated B.S. with honours in Botany at Edinburgh University in 1936. Subsequently he obtained Teachers Certificates and taught in schools in Orkney from 1939 to 1941. During the war he served in the R.A.F. in Britain and India, returning home at the end of 1945. In 1946 joined the staff of the Edinburgh Royal Botanic Garden Herbarium, and in 1948 appointed Curator of the Herbarium at Singapore.

He visited Kuching in Feb. 1949, at the request of the Sarawak Government, to examine and put into order the Herbarium of the Sarawak Museum.

Author of taxonomic papers with a special interest in Annonaceae.

Collecting localities. From May 1948 onwards in Singapore Island.2.—1949. Borneo, Sara-
**Flora Malesiana** [ser. I, vol. 5]


**Collections**. *Herb. Sing.*: from Borneo (1949) c. 120 nos., > 1000 from Malaya (numbered in the S. F. series), and 74 nos. from Pakistan (coll. 1949). Collections made before 1948, mainly in *Herb. Edinb.* Dupl. Kinabalu to *Herb. Leyden*.


*S. Skinner, F. E.*

contributed some plants from Mindanao (Nov.–Dec. 1949) to the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium).

**Skottsberg, C. J. F.**

**Collections**. Add: Also dupl. in *Herb. State Mus.* Stockholm.

**Slooten, D. F. van**

(†1953, Amsterdam, Holland). He retired in 1951, settling in Amsterdam.


*J. B., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.*

**Smith, Christopher**

**Collecting Localities.** Add: *P. penang* (1796), *Amboon* (1798).

**Literature.** (8) Data derived from Roxburgh, Hort. Beng. 1814.

**Smith, Eryl G.**


Her husband is working now on reptiles at the British Museum.

**Collections.** Some dupl. in *Herb. Brit. Mus.*

*S. Smith, H. M. (or Hor.) C.*

**Collections.** *Herb. Kew*: some plants from Perak, Malay Peninsula, collected in 1881.

Smith, J. J.

**Collecting localities.** 1906. *P. Dorea* (Fl. Mal. 1, p. 490a) is probably not the islet in the Bay of Bantam of that name, but one of the northernmost islets of the Duizendelanden.


*Smythes, Bertram Evelyn* (1912, Naini Tal, India; x), was educated in forestry at Oxford University (B.A.); a member of the Burma Forest Service from 1934–48, of the Sarawak Forest Service from 1949 onwards; in the years 1952–56 stationed in Brunei. Author of ‘The Birds of Burma’ and of a checklist of Borneo birds.

**Collections.** Mainly Dipterocarpaceae from Brunei, in *Herb. Brunei* (Forest Office); dupl. in Kepong from where specimens will be distributed to Kuching, Sandakan, Kew, Bogor, Leyden, Arn. Arb.

**Literature.** (1) Author of ‘Forests and Forestry in Brunei’ (Mal. For. 19, 1956, p. 19–24, 4 photogr.).

Soh

is *Sow* (bin *Tandang*), cf. Fl. Mal. vol. 1.

**Solandier, D. C.**

**Collections.** Dupl. indeed also in *Herb. Copenhagen*, with *Herb. Vahl*. His early (Swedish) collections also with *Herb. Alström* in *State Mus. Stockholm*.


*S. Solheim II, W. G., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

*Somerville, G. W.*

(1902, U.K.; x), was educated in forestry at Edinburgh University (B.S.); from 1924 onwards a member of the Malayan Forest Department, collecting in the C.F. series (cf. Conservator of Forests series in Fl. Mal. vol. 1); from 1950 Civil Defence Commissioner, Federation of Malaya.

*Soriano, J. D.*

collected a few plants in Luzon, and about 230 in Panay Isl. (1952–1953) in Iloilo and Capiz; numbered in the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium).

*Soriano, M.*, cf. *sub Philippine National Herbarium.*
Spare, H. Gordon  
*Collections.* In *Herb. Retzius (= Lund)* many sheets, also from the Pacific (Cook's 2nd Voyage); with *Herb. Alströmér in State Mus. Stockholm*; in *Herb. Bergius* (= Acad. Stockholm); in *Herb. Thunberg* (= Upsala), several from Cook's 2nd Voyage, but possibly also from elsewhere.  

**Literature.** (4) In a MS letter to Bergius, dated Nov. 1771 (in R. Swed. Ac., Stockholm), C. G. Ekberg recommended Sparman on condition that specimens of the latter's collections would be sent to Bergius. From another letter it is evident that at least in Aug. 1773 a small collection of Cape plants was sent to Bergius.  

(5) In 1779 A. Aaloor (see there) wrote a letter to Thunberg on material collected by Sparman at the Cape, Batavia (Java), Ceylon, etc. (MS letter in Library Univ. Upsala).  


Spledwinde, Clair Alexander  
† Dec. 5, 1949, Penang, Malaya.  

Spurway, B. J. C.  
*Retired as Conservator of Forests, Sarawak.*  
**Biographical Data.** Mal. For. 14, 1951, p. 104.  

*Star, G. H. van der, cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.*  

*Stearns, E. A.*  
*Collections. U.S. Nat. Herb. Wash.: Cyperus javanicus Houtt.* from Malabang, Mindanao, P.I.  


Steemanni Nielsen, E.  

*Collections.* On the original labels of the expedition the collector's name is printed: Einer Nielsen!  

Steennis, C. G. G. J. van  
From Dec. 1949-Nov. 1950 he stayed at Bogor once more. Since 1950 Director of Flora Malesiana Foundation. In 1951 he was appointed Professor of Tropical Botany and Plant Geography on behalf of the Tropical Institute in Amsterdam; in 1953 also at Leyden.  

The genus *Steenisia Bakh. f.* was named after him.  

**Collecting Localities. 1950. W. Java:** Tjisarua Zuid (Feb. 26); Tjengkareng between Tangerang and Djakarta (= Batavia) (March 19); G. Pangrango-Gede (28-29); *P. Amsterdam* in the Bay of Djakarta (Apr. 5); Tjisarua Zuid (9); G. Gedeh to Kandangbadak and back via Geger Proct, Tjibeureum, Tjibodas (May 28-29); S. coast, Wijnkoopsbay (June 11); and occasionally in Hort. Bog.—1953. *W. Java:* Tjibodas (Nov. 7), Bogor (12-14); *Labuan:* aerodrome (15); *Luzon:* Manila (20); Paranaque, Manila Bay (20); Manila and Quezon City (22), Los Baños and Mt Maquilin (c. 200 m), Laguna de Bay; along Kennon Road from Manila to Baguio (29); road Baguio-Bontoc (30); to Mt Polis (c. 2100-2300 m) (Dec. 1); Bontoc-Baguio (2); Mt Santo Tomas, near Baguio (c. 2000 m) (3); *W. Timor:* Kupang, vicinity of aerodrome (12); *Port. Timor:* Dili and vicinity (12), at Caicoli, Tiber Bay; near Monototo, W of Dili (1954); *Port. Timor:* Imaro (2050 m), W of Bago (c. 350 m) (15-16); escarpment between Baucau and Vemassi (c. 350-100 m) (17); plateau of Fiu-loro (Lautem), site of Mebara (400 m) (18), and Muapitine (350 m) (19); S. coast near Loré (20); Los Palos-Fiu-loro (21); Uato—Carabao, riverbed Irabéré (22); *Centr. Port. Timor:* Mt Perdido (ascent from Ossu, 700-1750 m) (23); from Ossu-Monototo, N. coast (26); Dili (29) near the shore; Bessilau, S of Dili (Jan. 3, 1954); Ainaru, S of Tatamailau, 1000 m alt., and Huato-Builoic, NW of Mt Tatamailau (1800-2150 m) (4); Mt Tatamailau, eucalypt forest up to 2950 m (5); S of Dili, Aileu, Maubisse, Bessilau, Nova Dili (6); *Maley Peninsula:* Johore, Aer Hitam, Negri Sembilan, Port Dickson (13); Forest Reserve Sg. Menyala, Sg. Lukut, and Telok (14); Kanching Forest Reserve (16); Fraser Hill (17).  


*Steere, J. B.*  

*Stefels, Casper Jacobus*  
(1928, Amsterdam, Holland; x), since 1954 forest officer in West New Guinea, educated at Wageningen Agricultural College; stationed respectively at Manokwari and Fak-Fak.  

MRS STEINER

*cSteiner-Lindenberg, Mona Lisa
(1915, Vienna, Austria; x), botanist, graduated in the University of the Philippines (B.S.), and the University of Vienna (Ph. D. 1954); from 1938–40 teaching at the Botany Department U.P. After the war her activities were mostly in the horticultural field, starting an Orchid Society, a Garden Club, etc.

Author of some books¹ and numerous articles in weeklies, newspapers, and in the Philip. Orchid Review.

Collecting localities. *Philippine Islands. Luzon: mainly around Manila, Baguio, and in the vicinity of Manila.

Collections. Mainly cultivated plants, in Herb. Manila (P.N.H. series); since 1953 in private herbarium, but for the greater part duplicated in the Philippine National Herbarium. Dupl. will be deposited in U.S. Nat. Herb. Wash. and Leyden. At the end of 1955 about 1000 field nos in total.


Steup, F. K. M.
From 1946–48 Inspector of the Forest Service, Batavia: 1948–55 Director Akademi Kehutanan (Forestry School), Bogor; from 1952 onwards respectively Lecturer, Extraordinary Professor, and Professor at the Gadjah Mada University, Jogja. In 1958 living in the Hague.

Stevens, H.
The Stevens mentioned in the Cyclopaedia (Fl. Mal. vol. 1) as a collector in Mowlee District, E. New Guinea, collected in Morobe Distn. on Mt Mis(s)im in 1932–33. On the typed labels of the Gray Herb. it wrongly reads Mowlee Distn!

Stoliczka, F.

*Stonor, C. R.
collected *Rhododendrons* in Hagen and Bismarck Ranges, NE. New Guinea during World War H.¹ > 13 nos; in Herb. Ediub.


Strong, Thomas Arthur
(1899, Glencorse, Scotland; x), obtained the B.S. degree in Forestry of the University of Edinburgh in 1921.

In 1950 he retired on medical grounds.


Strugnell, E. J.
In May 1953 appointed Deputy Director; in 1954 he retired and migrated to Australia.


*Sudiora*
collected at least at Air Koa in *Billiton* (Aug. 26, 1953); material in Herb. Bog., dupl. at Leyden.

*Suganda*
‘mantri’ of Herbarium Bogoriense, Bogor, Java, accompanied a tour to Bantam in Feb. 1954. He assisted A. G. L. Adelbert with collecting. His name may appear on some labels.

Sulit, M. D.

*Sun Hong Fan*
(1908, Kaifeng, Honan Prov., China; x), took his B.S. degree in biology in the National Honan University, China; teacher in Chinese high schools in the Malay Peninsula and the Dutch East Indies (later Indonesia).

From July 1949–1951 he studied in the Buitenzorg Herbarium.

Lombok (Feb.–May).—1949. W. Java: Bogor and Sindangjaya (Aug.–Nov.).


Surbeck, H.

According to his daughter, Mrs L. Otto-Surbeck, Pematang Siantar, he came to Sumatra in 1902. During the Japanese occupation he started making water-colour drawings of insects and plants, in total they consist of 400 sheets.

Biographical data. Du (Swiss periodical), Juni 1953 (n.v.).

Sybrandi, J.

(† c. 1940, Aerdenhout, Holland), manager of the sugar plantation Soemberhardjo, discovered Amorphophallus oncophyllus at Lebak Barang, Centr. Java (coll. Jan. 12, 1918).¹


*Sijdje, Hendrik Adolf van der

(1926, Assen, Dr., Holland; x) was educated in the Agricultural College, Wageningen; since 1955 forest officer in the employ of the Forestry Service of West New Guinea, stationed respectively at Merauke, and Hollandia.

Collecting localities. West New Guinea. 1956. Merauke (Feb. 22, 24); in the vicinity of Hollandia, e.g. at Hamadi, Kota Nica, Lake Sentani, Jautefa (Jotefa) Bay, etc. (onwards of June 19); Waisiniwai (Demta Dist.) (July 24, Sept. 6, Dec. 8); Sorong (Oct. 16–17).—1957. In the environs of Hollandia.

Symington, Colin Fraser

collected together with H. Gordon Spare on G. Sibajak, Sumatra East Coast (Nov. 22, 1931); in Herb. Sing., F. nos.

Tabat, E., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.


*Tadeo, C., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

*Tärnström, Christopher

(1703, Halmbyboda i Uppland, Sweden; Dec. 4 or 5, 1746, Pulo Condor, island off the coast of Cambodia, Indo-China), was educated at Uppsala University (from 1724); minister and pedagogue at Östhammar 1739; pedagogue at Vaxholm 1741; studied botany with Linnaeus from 1738–44; fil. kand. 1745 and fil. dr. in 1746 (non-attendant). In 1745 he was appointed chaplain on a ship of the Swedish East India Company to China, but died on the voyage out, without possibility to collect China plants for Linnaeus. The latter called him an excellent collector, but nothing more. He was Linnaeus’s first apostle to foreign countries.

The genus Ternstroemia Mutis was named after him.

Itinerary.¹ Arrived at Göteborg Dec. 10, 1745, but the ‘Callmar’ and ‘Cronprins Adolph Friederic’ did not sail before Feb. 13, 1746; touching Cadiz, passing the Canary Islands; rounding the Cape (July 20); Sept. 3 Java was sighted; taking in water, T. going ashore, collecting at least Algae, corals, shells, etc.; Sept. 6 and following days trading with the natives, T. taking care of his collections; Ban(g)ka Straits (13), heading for the north, and Oct. 13 anchoring in the harbour of Poli (= Pulo) Condor off the coast of Indo-China, staying there till Apr. 15, 1747 when the ships proceeded to Canton. Nov. 10, 1746 T. fell seriously ill. The ships back at Göteborg in May and June 1748.

Collections. He made collections during the voyage, and as the ship passed Sunda Straits, these might contain some Malaysian (Java) plants. If so they will be with Herb. Linnaeus in Linn. Soc. Lond. From a letter from Lagerström to Linnaeus it is evident that at least a fruit was collected on the coast of Java.²

Literature. (1) Cf. ‘Om Christopher Tärnströms resenjournaler under en resa till Ostindien (1746)’ (Svensk. Linné-Sällskap. Årsskr. 1, 1918, p. 126–144; summary by the 1st librarian Dr

[91]
Teijsmann, J. F.

*Thomas, Edward
friend of Mr Purseglove, after whom will be named Fissistigma thomasi Sincl.

Collections. Herb. Sing.: above-mentioned plant from Fraser's Hill, Malay Peninsula (coll. 1953), included under one of Purseglove's numbers.

Thomson, A. Chr. T.  
†1945, Batavia, Java.

Thomson, G.
might be Gideon Thomson (died before 1855), a younger brother of Thomas Thomson (Supert. Calcutta Bot. Gard. 1854–61, co-author of Hooker's Flora Indica). According to I. H. Burkill (J. Bomb. Nat. Hist. Soc. 54, 1956, p. 83) he made large collections through collectors in Madras, which passed into his brother's possession and later were distributed through Kew. He well might have paid a visit to Singapore, collecting there.

Biographical data. Biogr. Index Britten & Bouger, 2nd ed. by Rendle, 1931 (Gideon Thomson).

Thunberg, C. P.
had a large correspondence with Linné in the years 1771–74. L.'s letters often contained special requests to look for certain plants in S. Africa. His correspondence with Prof. Bergius dated from 17726.

Not a successor to Linné as Professor at Upsala, but to Linné.

Itinerary & Collecting Localities. In July 1777 he met the Swedish East-Indiaman 'Stockholms Slott' with Alnoor, Bladh (see those), etc. in Sunda Straits.

From sheets in his herbarium it appears that he collected in Java also at Noka Nanta (place unknown to author), and 'prope blauwe berg in montibus'. The Strobilanthus hirta (inserted under Ruellia), collected in the latter locality, proves without doubt that he also collected in the mountains.

Collections. Also specimens in Florence (with Herb. Web.), in Copenhagen (probably with Herb. Vaill), with Herb. Retzius in Lund (several), and with Herb. Bäck in Upsala. He sent plants toBurman in Amsterdam before 1775, but complained that with the latter the material (partly in alcohol) lay 'in obscuro'.

Probably his early collections (S. Africa) were sent to Linné in the first place, but a Cape collection was also bought by the Swedish Academy.


CCCXXVI
(8) See letter to Bergius dated Batavia, June 15, 1775, in which he mentions also the rumour of Linne's death.
(9) It is evident from letters from Ekeberg to Bergius (in R. Swed. Ac. Sc.) that 100 'riddollars' were paid for it.

**Biographical Data.** Add: Svensk. Linné-Sällskap. Årsskr. 27, 1944, p. 29–64, fig. 1–7; "Forskningsmaterial rörande C. P. Thunberg" (and with Japanese title) Tokyo 1953.

*Tirto, O. T.*
Indonesian who evidently collected some plants in behalf of the Sugar Experiment Station at Pasuruan, at Djokjakarta, *Centr. Java*, in 1906; *Herb. Pasuruan* (e.g. no 793 C).

**Toren, Olof**
was matriculated in Uppsala University in 1737, and entered the service of the Swedish East India Company as a chaplain in 1747, making two voyages to China. He was one of Linne's apostles, but died of consumption when still young.

**Itinerary.** In the 'Hoppet', 1748–49. Sailing from Göteborg in Jan. 1748; via Cadiz, the Cape; passing Sunda Straits, anchoring at Anjri (= Anjer) in *W. Jawa* (July 24), T. was ashore for some hours; Canton (Aug. 21–Nov. 28, 1749); on the home voyage anchoring in New Bay (= Meeuwenbaai) between Prinsen Isl and the SW. point of Java (Feb. 15–17), touching *Mew Island*; Keeling Islands, the Cape, St Helena; July 1749 back at Göteborg.—In the 'Gotha Leyon', 1750–52. Sailing from Göteborg, April 1, 1750; via Dunkirk, Cadiz, Madeira (T. ashore), the Cape, between S. Africa and Madagascar, Johanna, to Surat (India, staying for more than 5 months), Mangelore and Mahié (Mahé) (also coast of Malabar); passing Malacca Straits, anchoring at Queda (May 13–26, 1751), on the way to Canton (staying 6 months); Jan. 4, 1752 sailing from Canton on the home voyage, this time passing Sunda Straits, taking in water in New (Mew) Bay (Jan. 19–20) in the meanwhile T. visiting a little coral islet Cantave; rounding the Cape, anchoring at Ascension, and from there in company with the "Prins Carl" (see Osbeck) to Göteborg (arrival July 26).

**Collections.** Evidently material (also zoological) from both voyages was sent to Linneæus by M. Lagerström, Director of the Swedish E.I.C.


---

**Toxopeus, L. J.**
(† April 21, 1951, after an accident, Bandung, Java).


---

**Tuyama**

---


*Turqueza, A.*, *cf. sub* Philippine National Herbarium.


*Tuyama, Takasi* (1910, Hiroshima-City, Hiroshima, Japan; x), was educated in botany at Tokyo University, making a special study of the flora of the Bonin and Micronesian Islands. In 1939 he was appointed Assistant at the Botanical Institute of Tokyo University; in 1941 Member of the Research Institute for Natural Resources; 1943 D.Sc.; in 1950 Ass. Professor of Ochanomiza University and since 1952 Professor.
Twiss

**Flora Malesiana** [ser. I, vol. 5]

*Itinerary.* 1943. Expedition in the 'Vogelkop', West New Guinea (Feb.–June). Collecting mainly in the lowland, at Manokwari (March and June), in the Prafi River District, also at Hattam, and in the Island of Japen (June).

**Collections.** Provisionally deposited in Herb. Res. Inst. Nat. Resources, Tokyo, numbered 566–1967; some dupl. in Herb. Nat. Sc. Mus. Tokyo. According to the collector himself the material is rather poor and incomplete; the material in alcohol was practically lost by the bombardment of Tokyo. Specialists are working on special groups, and the results will eventually be published as Contribution 2 seq.¹


*Uchanco, L. B., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

*Umali, A. F., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

*Valderrama, C. (or O.) M., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

*Valdez, E., cf. sub Forestry Bureau, Manila.*

*Valentin, Aron Oscar* (1885, Stockholm, Sweden; x), merchant; Director of Ekström & Borgström.

He developed a keen interest in botany and made study tours in several countries (see sub Collections). From 1930–31 in the employ of the Natural History Museum in Stockholm, taking his Ph. D. in 1939.

**Collections.** He collected plants in Brazil and Magellansland in 1921–22, in East Asia in 1925–26, in S. Africa and Australia in 1927–28¹ and in N. America (1929). A specimen collected at Pasay, Manila (Luzon) on Sept. 9, 1925 in Herb. State Mus. Stockholm. In 1930, 430 phanerogams from the Indies and Australia were presented to Herb. State Mus. Stockholm; in 1931 mainly plants from Australia.

**Literature.** (1) R. Florin in litt. March 17, 1953.

**Biographical data.** Vem är det 1951.

*Valera, José* (†1948, Manila, Luzon, P.I.) was appointed Forest Ranger in Br. N. Borneo in 1933, stationed at Sandakan and Lahad Datu. During the Japanese occupation he ran away to the Philippines and joined the Allied Forces, later being one of the volunteers who attacked Japan. After the war he returned to Manila where he died in hospital.

**Collections.** Cf. Forest Department British North Borneo; his plants were at least partly numbered in the S. H. series.

*Valera, R., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

*Valetton, Theodoric* Line 8, for 1915 read: 1916.


*Velasco, J., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

*Veloira, Miss Nieya* collected on Mt Maquiling, and at Montalban (Rizal Prov.), Luzon, early 1954; > 80 nos in Herb. Univ. Philip.

*Verdoorn, Fr.* **Collections.** Correction: His Musci in Herb. Brit. Mus., the ferns (few) in Gray Herb., the Hepaticae in Farlow.

*Vergara, Benito S.* collected at Quezon City (1953), and at Antipolo (Rizal Prov.), Luzon; > 80 nos in Herb. Univ. Philip.

*Vermeulen, Pieter* (1899, Limmen, N.H., Holland; x), teacher who studied biology at Amsterdam University (1930–35); secondary school teacher at Doetichem and in Amsterdam; Ph.D. Amsterdam (1947), and subsequently Conservator at the Hugo de Vries Laboratory there. He was awarded the Buitenzorg Fund for 1955.

His main interest is in *Apostasiaceae* and *Orchidaceae.*

**Itinerary.** ¹ 1956 (June 25–Dec. 31). Travelling by plane, visiting India: from Calcutta to Darjeeling and Sikkim to Changu on the Tibethan border; *W. Java:* Bogor (July 25–Oct. 3), Kebun Raya Indonesia, making excursions in the environs, e.g. to Muara Angké (N. coast) and Tijbodas; Oct. 4 leaving for Sydney, N.S.W., Australia; back at Bogor (Oct. 28); at Bandung and Lembang with Dr. Kostermans; Nov. 8 to Jogjakarta (Centr. Java) as a guest of the Gadja Mada University; excursions to G. Lawu (11–18) from Tawangmangu; *Bali:* *W. Java:* Bogor (Nov. 25–Dec. 10), making a tour to the Wijnkoopsbaai; Dec. 11 leaving for *W. Sumatra:* Pajakumbuh as a guest of Dr. W. Meeder, making excursions to Haraukloof, G. Sago, Manindjau Lake, and Aniekloof, in company of the latter; leaving Dec. 21 for Padang and by bus from Bukittinggi by way of Sibolga, Toba Lake, Prapat, to Medan (arriving 23); returning to Amsterdam by way of Djakarta.

**Collections.** About 200 nos from the Himalaya, 400 from Australia, c. 25 from Muara Angké;

CCXXVIII [94]
a collection from G. Lawu (will be sent from Jogja), and from W. Sumatra. The material will probably be presented to *Herb. Amsterdam*.


**Vermosen, Frans Marie Camille** (1882, Malderen, Belgium; 1922, Leuven, Belgium), was educated at the University of Leuven (Ph.D. 1909). After a term of probation in the Herbarium at Brussels, he was appointed mycologist for plant diseases in the Congo, and made a study tour to India and the Dutch East Indies, 1911–12. From 1913–15 he worked in the Congo, but was forced to resign due to ill health. After World War I appointed Inspector in the Department of Colonies, and since 1919 Conservator of the Rijksplantentuin at Brussels to work up his own Congo collection of about 2000 numbers.

**Itinerary.** Leaving Marseille (Feb. 11, 1911), visiting Colombo, Peradenya, Singapore, Penang, and Buitenzorg (Java).


**Versteegh, Chr.**

Add: Stationed at Hollandia, North New Guinea, since 1952; making numerous informative tours.

**Collecting localities. Add:** From 1952 onwards. West New Guinea: Waigeo; Prafi Plain near Manokwari; Cyclops Mts, near Pioneer Biouac on the Mamberamo River; Holtekang, Humboldt Bay, savannahs near Merauke (S. coast); Anggi Lakes (Arfak Mts); near Hollandia; Sidai, W of Manokwari; Meos Noem, Japen; Kebar Plain (W of Manokwari); Wissel Lakes; on the Tami River near the Australian border; Manokwari, Oransbari and on the island Meos Waar. In 1954 he collected with P. van Royen (see there) in Papua and the Mand. Terr. of New Guinea (June 15–July 12).

**Collections.** Collections from 1952 onwards in *Herb. Leyden*, and Manokwari, numbered in the B.W. series (in 1957 ± 800) and some tens of numbers in the series of Van Royen (see there). Mostly only few numbers were collected, but more near Anggi Lakes (56), Kebar Plain (41), Cyclops Mts (47), Wissel Lakes (127), Oransbari and Meos Waar (80).

*Verzoza, E. A., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

**Vesterdal, Axel Peter Nielsen** († 1954, Copenhagen, Denmark), resigned in 1944.

**Collecting localities. Add:** W. Java: Garoet (1917).

*Viado, A. B., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

**Vidal y Soler, S.**

**Collecting localities.** Luzon: Angat, Prov. of Bulacan; Bagag, Prov. Bataan; Tayabas; Calauan, San Antonio, Laguna; San Mateo, Manila; Angat, Prov. Bulacan; Mindanao: Surigao; Panay: Ilo(Ilo); Luzon: La Paz, Prov. Tarlac; Arayat, Prov. Pampanga; Antipolo, Boso boso, San Isidro, Prov. Morong; Monte Banahao, Prov. Tayabas; Castillejos, Prov. Zambales; Caraballo, Prov. Nueva Ecija; San Juan del Monte, Prov. Manila; Centro de Luzon; Isla Alabat, Prov. Tayabas; Lupi, Iriga, Prov. Camarines Sur; Bucay, Prov. Bataan; Mt Maquiling, Prov. B., Benguet, Prov. Benguet; Tarlac, Prov. Tarlac; Ilocos Norte, Liganan, Prov. Camarines Norte; Dumaran, Prov. Paragua; Isla de Marinduque; Isla Guimaras, Prov. Ilo-Ilo; Isla Panay: Concepcion; Luzon: Prov. Albay; Bontoc, Prov. N. Luzon; Prov. Union; Abra and Lepanto in N. Luzon; Goa, Mt Isarog in Camarines Sur; Infanta, Prov. Zambales; Mt Mayon, Prov. Albay; Iriga, Prov. Camarines Sur; ? Tuban (or ? Libon) and Bulusan, Prov. Albay; Isla Paragua (= Palawan); Luzon: Taal Volcano, Prov. Batangas; Panay: Miagao, Prov. Ilo-Ilo; Mayon Volcano, Prov. Albay; Mt Banahao and Luchan, Prov. Tayabas; Union Province.—Besides in Guimaras (= Samar), Isl. Balabac, and in Cebu.

**Collections.** When incorporated, the *Herb. Bot. Gard. Madrid (= Inst. Bot. Ant. J. Cavallines*) will include VIDAL’s collection of ± 14,000 specimens, not all woody plants, collected by him and his assistants (cf. also sub Quadras and José Baranda). According to Mr ALSTON (in litt.) some labels of the collection are printed: ‘Inspeccion General de Montes’: these must be old labels dating from the original Forest Inspection (see under J. G. Valdez). On some labels was written ‘El Jefe (Chief) de la Com’, the specimens in question might have been collected by VIDAL himself. The specimens are unmounted, most not named, but appear to have been sorted into families once. Duplicates (± 4000) have been promised to Manila. Dr E. QUISUMBING took 319 dup. from Madrid with him to Manila in 1954?

**Literature.** Add: (6) Copied from lists preserved at Kew Herbarium; and from bundles in Herb. Bot. Gard. Madrid by Mr A. H. G. ALSTON (June 1955).


*Villarta, M., cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.*

**Viola, V.** collected at Antipolo (Rizal Prov.), Luzon, in Dec. 1952; plants in *Herb. Univ. Philip*.

**Visser Smits, D. de**

correction: (1881, Zetten (Valburg), G. Holland; x), in Java from 1912 onwards. He returned to Holland in 1948.
*Vogel, Alfred Anton
(1899, Stockholm, Sweden; x), officer in the Royal Horse Guards, who served in the Hungarian (1933) and Polish army (1937); retired after the war. In 1950–51 member of the Australian Hallstrom Expedition to Jimmi and Ganz Rivers in New Guinea, to find rare animals and birds of paradise and to contact unknown tribes of pygmies in the Bismarck and Schrader Ranges.¹


**Collections.** 15 specimens in Herb. State Mus. Stockholm.


**Voigt, J. O.**

**Collections.** In his herbarium are included plants from the Moluccas, either or not collected by himself.

**Vooogd, C. N. A. de**

**Literature.** (5) 2nd line, after Trop. Nat. add: Jubil no

**Vries, A. M. de**

typist to C. A. Backer at Buitenzorg; about 1924 she married Mr Barkmeyer; cf. also sub A. M. Barkmeyer-De Vries.

**Vriese, W. H. de**

**Itinerary.** 1860. Add: In the 2nd half visiting Centr. Java (principalities Djokjakarta and Soerakarta); Sumatra West Coast: Padang Highlands.


**Vuuren, L. van**

(† 1951, Utrecht, Holland).


**Vuuren, O. van**

(† 1951, Amsterdam, Holland).

**Wade, A.**

His New Guinea plants were mostly ferns collected in the forests of Vilalal River, Papua.

**Wännman, Carl Henrik (or Hindriksen)**

(1733, Uppsala, Sweden; 1797, Åbo, Finland), entered the University of Uppsala in 1758; pupil of C. Linnaeus, graduating in 1759 (Flora Capensis), and taking his doctorate in medicine in Oct. 1768. At first medical practitioner in Stockholm; appointed medical officer to the Nyland county council (Finland) in 1779, physician at Helsingfors (Finland) in 1780; at the outbreak of war in 1788 army surgeon at Helsingfors, and in 1794 medical officer in the council of Åbo (Finland). He was a ship's surgeon on two journeys to the East Indies and brought home some scientific material.

**Itinerary.** His 1st voyage to China must have taken place between Sept. 1766 and Sept. 1768, visiting at least the Cape. The 2nd voyage possibly between end 1768 and Aug. 1770; during this voyage Manila (Luzon, Philippine Islands) was visited. Possibly respectively in the 'Lovisa Ulrica' and the 'Adolph Friederic' (cf. P. J. Bladh).

As he brought home material from Java and Sumatra, this must have been collected when going to, or coming from, China.

**Collected. In Herb. BERGIUS (= Acad. Stockh.): plants from China, the Cape, Java, Ind. Or., Manila (Luzon), Sumatra.** It seems almost certain that he also collected for LINNÉ; then in Herb. Linn. Soc. Lond. Specimens in Herb. THUNBERG (= Uppsala).

**Literature.** (1) Vide MS letter to P. J. Bergius dated Sept. 14, 1766, in which he tells that he will make a voyage to China in a new ship of the Swedish East India Company. LINNÉ had given him a private lecture on what he must look for and how to keep the bulbs, seeds, etc. (in R. Swed. Ac. Sc., Stockholm); and ditto dated Sept. 24, 1768 in which he writes that LINNÉ had bade him welcome from the antipodes, and states that all medical men are good Linneans!

(2) Vide MS letter from LINNÉ to WÄNNMAN dated Aug. 19, 1770 (in Brefsamling in R. Swed. Ac. Sc. vol. 14, p. 779) in which he congratulates him on his happy return home.

(3) Vide MS letter to BERGIUS l.c. sub 1, dated Sept. 24, 1768, in which he asks him to select duplicate specimens.

**Biographical data.** SACKLÉN, Sveriges Läkare Historia 2, 1823, p. 69–71 (Dr R. FLORIN kindly supplied me with the data in English).

**Wahr-Perera, E. W.**

recorded as Mrs Wahr in the Cyclopedia (vol. 1), collected at Koeningen near Cheribon (W. Java) on July 17, 1932.

*Wakefield, Norman Arthur
(1918, Romsay, Vict., Australia; x), was educated at Scotch College, Melbourne and the University of Melbourne; primary schoolteacher in Victorian Education Department. He collected in New Guinea and the Solomon Islands during his period of service with the Australian army.

He worked on the flora of Victoria.


**Collections.** Ist Set in Herb.Brit. Mus.,

CCCXXX

[96]
about 800 specimens, covering c. 300 species of *Pteridophyta*. In due time a complete set will be placed in *Herb. Melbourne*, and some dupl. at Brisbane and Florence.

Walker, George Warren
was in fact stationed in Ceylon as Adjutant-General from 1830–37; he made large journeys of inspection through all parts of the island.1

**Collecting Localities.** About 1837 in *Penang* and *Singapore.*


Wallich, N.

**Collections.** His oldest collections and dupl. of the E.I.C. herbarium in *Herb. Copenhagen*; also dupl. E.I.C. in *Herb. State Mus. Stockholm.*

*Walton, Arthur Bernard*
(1904, U.K.; x), was educated in forestry at Edinburgh University (B.S.); from 1926–1955 a member of the Malayan Forest Service, collecting occasionally in the C.F. series (cf. Conservator of Forests series in Fl. Mal. vol. 1).

**Biographical Data.** Mal. For. 1955, p. 3–4 with portr.

Waterhouse, J. H. L.
Of *Cairnleith*, Chatswood, N.S.W., Australia, worked in the South and Northwest Pacific from 1907 onwards, starting in Fiji. From about 1930–end 1932 he stayed in the Solomon Islands, mainly in Bougainville, but paying visits to Buka Isl. and adjacent islets, commissioned on behalf of the Ministry of Agriculture and Fisheries, and the Empire Marketing Board, London; in Jan. 1933 appointed teacher at the native Nodup Administration School and the Police School at Rabaul, New Britain. He was evidently also engaged in linguistic work.2


**Collections.** Mr. Forman from Kew informed me that the numbers up to 850 are practically all from Bougainville; those above 850 are all from New Britain. This may hold for the material at Kew (? material from 1932 and later possibly having been renumbered following on the numbering of earlier collections), but the collection sold to Yale University (coll. 1932–35) was numbered 1–423, of which the numbers 208 onwards were collected in New Britain. In literature a no 345 is cited to have been collected in October 1930, so it is evident that several numbers will have been used twice, and for citation it will be wise to give both the Kew and Yale numbers. The plants were partly identified at Kew (special groups were sent to Berlin and are possibly lost), partly in the U.S.A. by Dr. Merrill.

**Literature.** (2) Most data derived from the correspondence present at the Yale Herbarium, kindly put at my disposal by the Curator Mr William L. Stern.

**Waterstradt, Johannes**
(† 1944, Copenhagen, Denmark), a gardener of Dutch descent; in 1888, when on his way to emigrate to Australia, he made the acquaintance of a German insect collector, who worked for Staudinger, on board the ship. The latter was willing to learn him the trade, and both left the ship in Ceylon, and for the next 25 years Waterstradt worked as a professional zoological collector. In 1913 he returned to Denmark and started horticulture once more, especially breeding orchids.

**Zoological collecting localities.** Add: 1888–89. Ceylon.—2nd half of 1889, *Penang.*


**Waterstradt, Johannes, cf. sub Waterstradt, Johannes.**

**Watson, James Gilbert**

**Biographical Data.** Mal. For. 13, 1950, p. 60–62, with portr.

**Wawra von Fernsee**, H. Ritter
p. 562b, 2nd and 3rd line, delete: with Kaiser Maximilian von Mexico.

*Wegmann*
collected some plants on Pangalian Estate,

Weirich, H., cf. sub H. Weirich.

Weiss, Emanuel
Collections. 4


Wennerberg, Hans Petter
(1750, Torekov, Sweden; 1821, Förslov, Sweden), had since his youth a special liking for water and boats. A student at Lund from 1764-69; in 1770 accepting a place at Stralsund, graduating at Lund in 1771, and the next year passing his Ph. magister examination. In 1773 he visits Greifswald and other places, and accompanied some voyages by boat, visiting Copenhagen and Danzig. He earned a living by teaching, but the thought of the sea and foreign countries still haunted him, and in 1774 he paid a visit to a representative of the Swedish East India Company. In 1776 he was appointed chaplain in the Company's service, and from 1777-82 accompanied several voyages to the East. Returning an ill man from the last voyage, he passed a pastoral examination at Lund in 1782, and was from 1784 until his death a minister at Förslov.

*Itinerary.* Leaving Göteborg (Jan. 20, 1777) in the 'Stockholms Slott' (with A. Alnöö & P. J. Bladh), via the Cape, China Sea (July 25), to China (Aug. 8), setting out on the home voyage in Jan. 1778: back to Göteborg in June.—Sailing (March 1778) in the 'Lovisa Ulrica', via Cadiz, Canton (Sept. 29), from where leaving Dec. 24, back at Göteborg June 21, 1780.—Sailing in the 'Gustaf II' (Feb. 2, 1781), reaching Canton on Sept. 1, setting out on the home voyage on Jan. 10, 1782, reaching Göteborg on July 12.

Collections. Last line in the entry in the Cyclopaedia, Fl. Mal. vol. 1, read: p. 19, 28; and fasc. 6, 1791, p. 35, 38.


Went, F. A. F. C.

Wenzel, C. A.

*Werner* is the collector of Cyperus specimens in Java in 1846; material in Herb. Melbourne.

*Westerhuis,* V. E., cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.

*Westermann,* Bernt Wilhelm
(1781, Ringkøbingegnen, Denmark; 1868, ? Copenhagen), an amateur insect collector who was sent out to India (Calcutta) and later to Java (Batavia) in the employ of an English business firm. At the Cape, in Bengal, and Java, he collected insects for English and Dutch friends, amongst others for Th. Horsfield. In 1817 he returned to Copenhagen as shipowner and owner of a sugar-refinery at Slotholmssgade.

*Collections.* *Herb. Copenhagen:* at least some Java plants.


Weyrich (or Weirich), H.
(1863, Petersburg, Russia), studied medicine at Dorpat, 1846-51 (M.D.). The transfer to the 'Vostok' took place at Plymouth.

*Itinerary.* Naval Expedition 1852-54, in the 'Pallas' and 'Vostok'. The 'Pallas' left the roads of Kronstadt Oct. 7, 1852; the 'Fearless' (= Vostok) was bought in England, and joined the 'Pallas' at Plymouth; sailing from Plymouth (Jan. 6, 1853), by way of the Cape of Good Hope; the 'Vostok' ordered to visit the Cocos (Keeling) Islands and then to repair to Hongkong; the 'Pallas' anchored off Anjer, W. Java (May 17), reached Singapore (24), June I sailing for Hongkong; Canton, Bonin Islands, Japan, mouth of the Amur River, W. coast of Sachalin, Nagasaki, Shanghai; Manila (Luzon, Feb. 16, 1854, the 'Vostok' a week later); Feb. 27 the squadron left Manila; the flagship had a delay of 10 days in one of the islands of the Babuyan Group; Liu Kiu Islands, Nagasaki, E. coast of Korea; in May 1854 returning to De Castries Bay because of the war with England and France. Admiral Putilin returned to St Petersburg in Nov. 1855 by the Amur and Siberia.


White, C. T.
(f 1950, Brisbane, Queensland, Australia).


Whitford, H. N.
Collecting localities. Add: Mindoro (March 1, 1906).

*Whitmore,* Timothy Charles
(1835, Ruislip, Middlesex, England; x), botanist educated at Cambridge University (1953-56), arrived in Singapore in Dec. 1956 with a Colonial Development and Welfare Grant for 1957. He
will study the anatomy of the bark of Dipterocarpus and other families in relation to taxonomy, and in due time submit this subject as dissertation for Ph.D. at Cambridge. During his stay in Malaya his work consisted mainly of collecting, while the subsequent analysis will be made at Cambridge.


Collections. Consecutively numbered 1–680, most collections in duplicate only of sterile material and accompanied by a bark sample (temporarily sent to Cambridge, ultimate destination as yet undecided). About 50 general collections, usually of 6 sets for more general distribution, usually of fertile material.

*Whitty, R. H.

(1891, Ireland; x), was a member of the Malayan Forest Service from 1921–33. He occasionally collected in the C.F. series (cf. Conservator of Forests series in Fl. Mal. vol. 1).

Wichura, M. E.


*Wight

It seems improbable that this collector is identical with the brother of R. Wight (cf. Cyclopaedia Fl. Mal. vol. 1), as the Singapore Herbarium was not existent at that time.


Wigman Jr, Hendrik Jan

read: Herman Jan († 1957, Voorschoten, Holland).

*Winder, G. E.

collected some plants together with M. E. Britton (cf. Fl. Mal. vol. 1) in Biak in 1945.

Winkler, Hans

Collections. Borneo ferns 1924/25 in Herb. C. Christensen = Brit. Mus.4


Winkler, Hub.


Winterbottom, James Edward

(1803, Reading, England; 1854, Rhodes) was educated at Oxford (M.A. 1828); M.B. 1833. He spent most of his life in travel. According to Burkitt1 he went to Java in 1846 and returned westwards to India, travelling there in different parts. He returned to Britain, but set out once more, dying on the home voyage. He must be identical with the Java collector (cf. Fl. Mal. vol. 1).

Collections. Until 1900 in the possession of the family, but then given to Herb. Kew.


*Wortermitz, Mrs. cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium.

Wirz, Paul

(† Jan. 30, 1955, in the mountains of the Maprik region, near the Sepik mouth, Mand. Terr. New Guinea), was educated in the technical sciences, but was irresistibly drawn to ethnology and anthropology. From 1915 onwards he travelled extensively in the Old World, including many times in New Guinea. He took his Dr's degree in 1920 at Basel, and lectured in that university from 1928, but only for a very short time.


Witkamp, H.

In late 1939 and early 1940 he visited W. Borneo, G. Pandung and G. Sekeh, forming the watershed between the Sambas and Kapuas rivers.4


Wolfe, E. D. B.

in 1956 Deputy Director, Medical Services, Federation of Malaya.

Petraeovitex wolfei J. Sinclair, which he

[99]
brought home as a living plant from Kedah, was named after him.\footnote{1}


*Womersley, John Spencer* (1920, Bristol, England; \(x\)) went to Australia in 1930 and was educated in Adelaide, graduating B.S. and Teaching Certificate in 1944 at the university. In June 1946 appointed Forest Botanist, Papua and New Guinea Administration, at Lae, New Guinea.

Author of some papers on collecting methods, etc.\footnote{2} *Hibiscus womersleyanus* Borr. was named after him.

**COLLECTING LOCALITIES.** From 1946 onwards, NE. New Guinea. In the vicinity of Lae; at Morobe (Dec. 1947–Jan. 1948); at Aiyura and in other highland areas including Goroka and Nondugl on a number of occasions; the Upper Sepik River Dist. (July–Oct. 1949) up to the confluence of the October River and the Sepik River\footnote{1}; Bulolo Valley area, c. 3500 ft; Sogeri region (*Papua*, June–Aug. 1951); Finschafen-Sattelberg area (Apr. 1953); Keravat, New Britain (May 1953); Aiyura, Eastern Highlands (July 1954); collecting trip with N. W. Simmonds (Dec. 1954–Jan. 1955), along the N. coast from Sepik to Rabaul (New Britain), through the Central Highlands, and in *Papua* from the Oriomi River to Port Moresby and Sogeri; Baiyer River Valley in the Western Highlands (? first half of 1955).


*Wood, Geoffrey Howorth Spencer* (1927, Vowchurch, Herefordshire, England; May 6, 1957, Kuala Belait, N. Borneo), was educated in botany and forestry at Oxford University (M.A.) with 1st class honours in forestry (1952).

After some years in Africa he was appointed Forest Botanist at Sandakan, Br. N. Borneo, in 1953, arriving there in 1954. His tragic untimely death was the result of burns received in an accident at a camp.

His main professional interest was in *Dipterocarpaceae*, his personal interest was also in mosses.


**COLLECTIONS.** *Herb. Sandakan*, numbered in the postwar A series, and in the new series *San nos*.

**BIOGRAPHICAL DATA.** Mal. For. 20, 1957, p. 121.

Wray Jr, L.

**COLLECTIONS.** In 1955 the Agric. Dept Kuala Lumpur donated a number of sheets of Wray's specimens collected in the 1880s to *Herb. Sing.*

Wurth, Th.

**COLLECTING LOCALITIES.** Add: C. Java: G. Merbabu (Sept. 6–8, 1907; Nov. 16, 1908); E. Java: G. Arjoeono (Sept. 11–12, 1909; 1913).

Wyatt-Smith, John

From 1955–Oct. 1956 Ass. Conservator of Forests, Sg. Patani, Kedah; subsequently returning to Kepong as Forest Botanist.

He made a botanical exploration of Jarak Island.\footnote{3} Author of several papers and manuals of Malayan timber trees.

*Myristica wyatt-smithii* Shaw is named after him.


J. Wyatt-Smith: 'The vegetation of Jarak Island, Straits of Malacca' (J. Ecol. 41, 1953, p. 207–225, 2 fig., 5 photogr.).

(2) E.g.: 'A note on tropical lowland evergreen rainforest in Malayia' (Mal. For. 12, 1949, p. 58–64); on *Dipterocarpaceae*, *Durio*, *Calophyllum*, etc.

Yapp, Richard Henry


Yates, H. S.


Yench, J.

occasionally contributed some plants from Luzon, and in Sept. 1952 some plants from Samar to the P.N.H. series (cf. sub Philippine National Herbarium).

Zee, E. E. van der, cf. sub Boswezen Nieuw Guinea.
Zeeuw

*Zeeuw, C. de

or De LheeU?, Captain, later Major who in Sept. 1943 collected in the environs of Port Moresby and at Dobodura in Papua; > 45 nos in Herb. Melbourne.

*Zieck, J. F. H.


Zollinger, H.

Collections. In L’Institut de France, Paris, a MS list: ‘Liste des plantes, recueillies à Java par M. Zollinger, envoyées par M. Moritzi, juin 1846’ is filed.


Zschokke, T. C.

collected in Luzon as early as Sept. 1907.

Zwaardemaker

plantation assistant, tea estate Kiara Pajoeng near Tjiandjoer.
SELECT INDEX

As in the Cyclopaedia, a selection has been made of geographical names (mostly islands, lakes, mountains, rivers).

Names of ships, editions, companies, etc., are included.

Names of persons have only been entered when mentioned outside their place in the alphabetically arranged list. As the additional data for the collectors of the Forest Research Institute at Bogor arrived only when the MS was already in the press, most of these collectors could not be entered separately in the alphabetical list, and consequently have been inserted in this index.

The abbreviations placed in italics behind the names are the following:

Abdin, Z. 43b
Achmad 43b
Achmad Almawi 43b
Adang Didi 43b
Adelbert Mts 46b
Adiwidjaja, R. 43b
Admiralty Islands 9a, 39b
Adolph Friederic s 25b, 96b
Adong 43b
Aindoa r 63a
Air Hitam r 69b
Aiseput m 20a
Ajal, F. 43b
Ajoeb 43b
Akaifu Valley 31a
Ake Biaur r 77a
Ake Mumar r 77a
Alabat i 95b
Albani alias Meljirosekoart 43b
Almroth, Nicl. 18b
Alphen de Veer, E. J van 43b
Ambon / 8b
Amir 43b
Amsterdam i 19b, 57b, 74b, 89b
Anambas Islands 17a
Anggi Gita / 24a
Anggi Lakes 28a, 89b, 95a
Angga Meos i 28a, 66a
Angsa i 32b
Anla 43b
Anpa 43b
Apo m 40a, 48b, 54a, 75b
Archbold Exp. 28b, 29a, 53a
Ardiokesoema(h) 43b
Ardisidjaja 43b
Ardiwinita, E. 43b
Arjoejoen m 100b
Arfak Mts 95a
Argoen Bay 63a, 89b
Arnold, G. 76b
Arsad 43b
Aru Islands 27a, 56a
Asahan River 19b

Asaro r 53a
Asgar, R. 43b
Askbom, Capt. 40b
Asmitu 43b
Asnan alias Jasin 43b
Assistance s 67b
Atheen, cf. Atjehe d
Atjehe d 3a
Atjil, A. 43b
Atmadja 43b
Atmadja 43b
Aua i 50b
Aunde i 53a

Babar Islands 27a
Baboko m 82a
Babuyan Islands 6b
Backer, C. A. 32b, 36a
Bäck, Abraham 25b
Baguan i 83a
Baining Mts 23a
Bajiyer r 46b, 53a, 87a, 100a
Balabac i 95b
Bali i 5a
Baluran m 55b
Bambangan r 59a
Banahao m 95 b
Banana Collecting Exp. 87a
Banda group i 27a
Bangka, cf. Banka
Banjak i 17a
Banka i 4b
Banks, S r J. 67b, 68a
Bantam d 17a, 26b, 48a, 60a, 72b, 77b
Banten, cf. Bantam d
Baran r 86b
Bardan 43b
Bartlett, E. 23a
Basilan i 83a
Batak Lands 29b
Batan i 83a
Batanes Islands 83a

Batang-Ou m 29b
Batanta i 81a
Batjan i 20b, 37a
Batu Angus m 20a
Batu Brinchang m 32b
Batu Islands 17a
Baucau Plateau 89b
Bauer 31b
Bawean i 17a
Beck, Dr Günther 23b
Becking, J. H. 43b
Beeuw i 24a
Belait r 21b
B(j)olajan r 45a, 59b, 73a
Belinki m 30b
Berapi m 29b
Beratus, cf. Peak of Balikpapan
Bergius 25a, 40b, 92b, 96b
Bertsch, L. 43b
Biak i 28a, 65a, 73b, 99a
Billiton i 4b
Binnendijk, W. H. 24b
Biola i 32b
Bismarck Archipelago 9a
Bismarck Mts 46b, 90b, 96a
Bisset, N. G. 27a
Blakan mati ? 66b
Blambangan pen. 45a, 55b
Boaan i 83a
Boelen, E. 43b
Boer, Dr de 43b
Bohol i 7b
Bomjai m 82a
Bongsu r 59b, 69a
Bongan m 27a
Bornean Zoo. Exp. 38a, 54b
Borneo i 6
Boroboda i 86b
Bougainville i 96b, 97a
Brass, L. J. 39b
Bromo m 60a
Brown River 60b, 81b
Brunel d 6a
Flora Malesiana

Brunei r 21b
Budding, L. 43b
Bued r 37a
Buffelhorn m 82a
Buka i 65a
Bukit, m. See the name proper, e.g. Bukit Segu sub Segu
Bulolo r 47b, 50a, 87a, 100a
Bulungan i 59b
Bulsan m 48b
Bungso m 69b, 70a
Burman, N. L. 52a, 58a, 78b, 82b
Burtz, J. A. 10
Buru i 20b
Busu r 81a

Cagayan Sulu group i 83a
Calicoan i 79b
Callmar s 91b
Cambridge Anthropological Exp. 86a
Cameron Highlands 32b, 79b, 87a
Cantaye i 93a
Cebu i 7b
Celebes i 7
Chambri / 46b
Chatham s 68a
Chicago-Philippine Exp. 17b, 33b, 34a, 40a, 53a, 79b
Chimbu Divide 46b, 65a
Chuping m 87a
Colnett, Capt. 68a
Coquille s 39b
Corner 21b, 62b
Coyo (= ?Cuyo) i 72b
Cronprins Adolph Frederic s 91b
Cronprins Gustaf s 18b
Cullion i 51a
Cumberland s 31b
Curtis 62a
Cyclops Mts 28a/b, 57a, 59a, 60b, 65a, 81a/b, 82a, 85b, 95a
Daag m 56a
Dahri 43b
Dalupiri i 83a
Damar ketij / 26b
Danau Bento 55b
Danau di Atas / 27a, 69b
Danau di Bawah / 27a
Danoesekarto 43b
Danum r 35b
Dapoi r 86b
Darnley Island 64b, 86b
Data m 75b
Datok i 48a
Dayman m 28b
Dejai m 48b
Dempwollf, Dr 50b
Dens, P. 9
D'Entrecasteaux Islands 28b, 29a

Depari 43b
Depok p 27a, 56a, 57b, 69a/b, 74b
Derry 23b, 62a
Dieng Plateau 32b, 69b
Dimun 43b
Dinagat i 36a
Dindings d 4a
Discovery s 67b, 68a
Djaja 43b
Djajenghardjo 43b
Djimaloedin 43b
Djambu m 69a
Djati Ikan pen. 55b
Djodojo 43b
Djoenaedi Natawiria 43b
Dolok i 20b
Doea i 88b
Doe Roa, cf. Doeroea i
Doeroea i 71b
Dolok Silali m 19b
Donau s 101a
Douna i 29b
Drake, Mrs 79b
Drake s 62b
Drottingen av Sverige s 40b
Dua (Bantam) i 52b
Dua-blas m 19a
Dudol i = ?Dudol
Duizend Islands 88b
Duke of Montrose s 49b
Dulit m 86b
Dumaran i 6a
Dungeness s 86a

East Asiatic Company, Danish

43a, 56b
East India Company, Dutch

52a, 61b, 82b
East India Company, English

62b
East India Company, Swedish

18b, 25a, 28b, 40b, 48a, 51b, 91b, 93a, 98a
Eddie, Moh. 43b
Ekberg, C. G. 25b
Ekmann, J. J. 10
Ekström & Borgström 94a
Eming 43b
Emirau i 39b
Empong m 20a
Endjam Natasewardi, R. 43b
Endoen, D. 43b
Enggano i 17a
Engking 43b
Erub i 86b
Esche, H. 43b
Fearless s 98b
Fergusson Island 29a
Fernald, M. L. 76a
Finisterre Mts 46b, 51a
Finland s 18b, 40b
Flinders 31b
Floyd, A. G. 53a

Fly r 42b, 81b
Fox, R. B. 22b
Franc, J. 45b
French Island 25a
Friederich Adolph s 40b
Friedrich s 101a
Fryar, D. 33b
Füllleborn, Dr 10
Fuliloro Plateau 89b

Gadang m 27a
Gading m 30b, 79a
Galing i 83b
Galatea Exp. 80b
Gandaisi i 20b
Ganz r 96a
Gara r 29a
Gates, Dr F. C. 23a
Gazelle s 50b, 72a
Gebe i 36a
Gede-Pangrango m 22b, 24b,
26b, 42a, 57b, 69a/b, 73a, 74b,
89b
Geger Bintang m 17a, 69a, 73a,
74b
Geger Proet m 89b
Gesarwe r 89b
Giluwe m 66b, 86b
Goding, Bapa 43b
Godjali, L. 43b
Goebel, Prof. 39a
Goenari 43b
Göthia Lejon s 40b, 93a
Gogol r 53a, 87a
Go hills 82a
Goodenough Island 28b
Goodenough, Ward 43a
Great Bakkungan i 83a
Griffith, W. 62b
Gröndahl 61a
Groot Key i 56a
Guimar, cf. Samar i
Guimaraz s 7b
Guise, R. E. 86b
Gustaf III s 18b, 98a
Gustaf Adolph s 18b
Guthrie & Co 85a
Gwariu r 28b

Haan, G. A. L. de 77a
Haarlem i 57b
Haddon, A. C. 86a
Hagen Mts 34b, 46b, 48b, 53b,
66b, 90b
Haidana i 86b
Halcon m 40a
Hallstrom Exp. 96a
Hallstrom Livestock & Fauna
Station 66b
Halmahera i 8a
Hamburg Süddeut Exp. 39b, 50b,
72a
Hampshire s 62b
Hamzah, Z. 43b
Harala-ama r 29a
Kaiser Maximilian von Mexico 97b
Kaiserin Augusta Fluss, cf. Sepik r
Kakatua ma tawe r 77a
Kali Palt r 55b
Kalulung m 77a
Kambelé Hills 82a
Kandar 44a
Kangean Archipelago 37a
Karloan m 79b
Kapaus r 78a, 99b
Kapaus Lakes 78a
Karangan r 60a
Karimata Islands 17a
Kar Kar i 65b
Karsoemah Hardjosoewito 44a
Kartolijkeoesemo 44a
Kasbin, M., alias Atmosoebroto 44a
Kassiem r 77a
Kattjo 44a
Kawi m 60a
Kébar Valley 81b, 95a
Kedalé d 4a
Keanapanus i 83a
Kelabit Plateau 30b
Kelanitan d 4a
Kelindjau r 59b
Kelopok m 59b
Kelor i 19b
Kendari d 79b
Kennon Valley 37a
Kerajaan r 59a
Kerigomna m 53a
Kerinch, cf. Kerintji
Kerintji l 70a
Kerintji m 19a, 55b, 69b, 70a
Ketri m 87a
Kiatmuwa 20a
Kikori r 87a
Kinabalu m 18b, 21b, 88a, 100b
Kitty s 36a
Klabat m 20a
Klang Island 67a
Klein, I. G. 51a, 61b
Klein Key i 56a
Kloot, van der 44a
Koembe r 81b
Koeslan 44a
Kospardjo Martowiro 44a
Komodo i 52b
Koo Giok Jen 44a
Kostermans 21b
Kracakatu i 26b, 27a
Kregten, T. O van 19a
Kretam m 38a
Kröger 101a
Krusenstierna, M. von 18b
Kubor Mts 46b
Kuching r 30b
Kulang r 35b
Kumbang r 19a
Kunimaipa Valley 31a
Kuripan p 17a, 57b
Kutubu 47b
Kwagira r 28b, 84a
Labu m 19a, 70a
Labuan i 89b
Lagerström, M. 91b, 93a
Lagi m 87a
Lagrené 71a
Lahendong i 19b
Lake ... See the proper name, e.g. Lake Sentani sub Sentani
Lakekamu r 31a
Laku m 69b
Laloki i 96b
Lambak m 88a
Lampong Districts 4a
Langaan i 83a
Langkawi Islands 46b
't Lant van Schouwen 47b
Larat i 27a
Lassar i 30b
Lassar r 30b
Lavu l 29a
Lawang m 69b
Lawitan m 45a
Lau m 58a, 94b
Leboudowa r 29a
Lehman, C. G. 10
Lehmann, W. 50a
Lehoea m 66a
Leiden i 57b
Lembeh i 7b, 20a
Lessoer Sunda Islands 5
Leymuyden s 52a
Leyte i 7b
Lief tinck 24a
Limbang r 86b
Lingga Archipelago 23b
Linnaeus, C. 40b, 51b, 91a/b, 92b, 93a, 96a
Lobong r 86b
Lokon m 20a
Loiloipa r 31a
Lombok r 90b
London Missionary Society 31a
Louisiaides i 29a
Lovisa Ulrica s 25b, 96b, 98a
Lucipara Islands 72a
Luerssen, Chr. 21b, 50a
Lundqvist 24a
Lupa r 30b
Luzon i 7a
Mabuiag i 86b
McDonald, G. 53a, 55a
McKinley m 40a
Madalam r 86b
Made Djingga, J. 44a
Mahakam r 59a/b, 69a
Mahawu m 19b, 20a
Mair, H. K. C. 73b
Mairi i 53 a
Makiling m 36b, 54b, 60b, 67b, 75b, 89b, 94b, 95b
Malacca d 4b
[105]
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Flora Malesiana</th>
<th>Malaria</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Molu m, cf. Molu m</td>
<td>Malaria Exp. 50b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moluccas i 8</td>
<td>Malay Peninsula 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Momo 44a</td>
<td>Malima r 86b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morotai i 8a</td>
<td>Mambuenauban i 83a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mortensen Exp. 56a</td>
<td>Mamberamo r 95a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mosso r 57a, 85b</td>
<td>Mandalawangi m 69a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Motori r 63a</td>
<td>Maneau m 28b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mt = Mount. See the proper name, e.g. Mt Matang sub</td>
<td>Manembo-nembo m 20a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matang</td>
<td>Mangkol m 59a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Muis, A. 44a</td>
<td>Mangsoed 44a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Muligi i 83a</td>
<td>Manikani i 79b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mulu m 86b</td>
<td>Manindjau i 19a, 69b, 70a, 94b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Muria(h) m 58a, 59a</td>
<td>Mann, Albert 34a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Murray Island 86b</td>
<td>Mansalar i 17a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Musa r 83b</td>
<td>Maquiling, cf. Makiling</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Musi r 59b</td>
<td>Marapi m, cf. Merapi (W. Sumatra) m</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Namaripi r 63a</td>
<td>Maras m 59a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nangka i 20b</td>
<td>Marche, A. 29a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nasir 44a</td>
<td>Mardjoei 44a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nasution, A. 44a</td>
<td>Marinduque i 95b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nataiadjmadja 44a</td>
<td>Markham r 81a/b, 87a, 96b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nataidiwangsa 44a</td>
<td>Maro r 57a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nasosoeanda 44a</td>
<td>Maros m 21b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Natuna Islands 17a</td>
<td>Marta 44a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neervoort, A. M. 22a, 50a</td>
<td>Martono Tijakrowidagdo 44a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Negri Sembilan d 4b</td>
<td>Martowijono 44a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Negros i 7b</td>
<td>Masarang m 19b, 20a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nettoti m 82a</td>
<td>Masbate i 42b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Britain i 9a</td>
<td>Matang m 18b, 30b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Guinea i 8</td>
<td>Mauar i 86b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Ireland 87a</td>
<td>Mayon m 95b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ngabetan 44a</td>
<td>Medadem m 60a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Niah Caves 17b</td>
<td>Meeuw Island 93a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nias i 17a, 49b</td>
<td>Mentawai Islands 4b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noemfoor i 9b</td>
<td>Mentawai m, r 59b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noesa Baroeng i 5b</td>
<td>Menubar r 59a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noesa Kambangan i 28a</td>
<td>Meos Noem i 95a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noordealand 25b</td>
<td>Meos Waar i 28a, 57a, 59a, 95a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nord Ejland, cf. Noordealand</td>
<td>Merapi (W. Sumatra) m 19a, 27a, 69b, 70a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Normalby i 29a</td>
<td>Merapi (Idjen) m 55b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Novara s 84b</td>
<td>Merau r 81b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nunukan i 6b</td>
<td>Merbabu m 26b, 100b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nusa, cf. Noesa</td>
<td>Mersing m 79a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oba r 20a</td>
<td>Merundan m 76a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obi i 77b</td>
<td>Mew Island, cf. Meeuw Island</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>October River 100a</td>
<td>Meijer, W. 20b, 55a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oemar r 63a</td>
<td>Miftah, M. 44a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oesman, R. 44a</td>
<td>Minahassa d 19b, 45a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oetja 44a</td>
<td>Mindanao i 7b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ojo Karmadisastra 44a</td>
<td>Mindoro i 6b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Omba r 63a</td>
<td>Mios Noem i 95a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oriomi r 100a</td>
<td>Misima i 29a, 84b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oudcarspel s 52a</td>
<td>Misool i 98b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Owen Stanley Range 46b</td>
<td>Miuilight m 90b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oxford University Exp. 17b, 77a</td>
<td>Mochtar bin Musa 54b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pabina m 29a</td>
<td>Moeljosoekarto, S. 44a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pading m 51b</td>
<td>Moenandar 44a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Padar i 52b</td>
<td>Moendi m 66a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pading m 59a</td>
<td>Moendoe i 25b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Padmoisiswojo 44b</td>
<td>Moenir, A. 44a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pagai i 49b</td>
<td>Moeshihat 44a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pagulang, cf. Gede-Pangrango</td>
<td>Moestadjab 44a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[106]
Sept. 1958]  Select index—Supplement Cyclopaedia  Tamankuling

Pulau = Island. See the proper name, e.g. Pulau Penang sub Penang
Pullen, R., 53a
Pulog m 21a, 33b
Purnerend f 52 a
Putatin, Admiral 98b
Putri m 73a
Radjabassa m 72b
Raffles 42b, 55a
Ramelan, M., 44b
Ramu r 53a, 81b, 84a
Ranarmoje r 27a
Ranawikarta 44b
Rauki i 82a
Raung m 55b
Rawa Bento l 70a
Rawa Gajonggong / 19a
Rawa(h) Denok / 69a
Rawa Tembaga / 26b, 57b, 69a
Rejang r 21a, 30b, 77a
Rembia i 86a
Rennell i 86b
Rethzias 25b, 26a, 48a
Rheinische Mission 51a
Ridubudibina i 53a
Rikens Ständer s 28b
Riman, R. S. 44b
Rintja i 52b
Riouw-Lingga Archipelago 23b
Robinson, H. C. 21a
Ronggoer 44b
Rose s 49b
Rossel i 29a
Rottler 61b
Roxburgh 24a, 43a
Rubaa r 84a
Rumbia, cf. Rembia i
Rijk, P. van 44b
Saàman 44b
Săbana 44b
Săbang, cf. Weh
Sachri 44b
Sago 55b, 66a, 69b, 70a, 94b
Saibai i 86b
St Matthias group i 39b
Salak m 29b, 74a
Salawati i 9b
Salesh 44b
Samar i 7a, 95b
Sambas r 99b
Samikoenn, M. 44b
Samikoenn, R. 44b
Sampit p, r 19a, 59a/b
Samudera s 77b
Sanana i 20b
Sangiang m 58b
Sangkulirang i 59a
Sangowo r 59a
Santo-Tomas m 37a, 46a, 60a, 83a, 89b
Santubong m 18b
Saparoea i 56a
Sarawak d 6a
Sarawak r 30b
Sardjo Martosodosi 44b
Sariibas r 30b
Saruwaged m 81a
Sarwa 44b
Sasaki 44b
Sastrapradja, O. 44b
Satan m 19b
Satjainatina 44b
Satn 44b
Satsuma i 32b
Sauh i 88a
Sauveur, E. G. 44b
Sauw Mts 28a
Sawang, G. K. 44b
Schierman, D. 9
Schouten Islands 9a
Schröter, Prof. 45b
Schuller tot Peursum, Mrs 26b
Sedwitz, Joseph Lee 30a
Seger m 88a
Sekeh m 99b
Sekrat Mts 59a
Selangor d 4b
Selanur i 27a
Selatan i 32b
Selle, J. 18b
Seman 44b
Semoi r 59b
Senang i 32b
Senggah r 20b
Sentani l 17b, 55a, 57a, 65a, 81a/b, 91a
Sepik r 39b, 46b, 87a, 100a
Seredu Dolok m 75a
Sheilds, W. 44b
Siargao Island 7b
Sibajak m 89a, 91a, 101b
Sibel(la) m 20b
Siberoeit f 27a
Sibolangit p 19b, 58b
Simular i 17a
Siman alias Djojonoto 44b
Simbolon m 19b
Sinar 44b
Singapore i 5b
Singgaling m 69b, 70a
Singkarak / 27a, 70a
Sinulinga, G. 44b
Sipora i 89a
Sirait, M. 44b
Siregar, M. 44b
Siregar, N. 44b
Situ Lembang / 19a
Siu Mts 77a
Sjögqvist 24a
Skeat Exp. 21a
Slamat 46a
Smith, L. S. 73b
Snalan m 29b
Soebardi 44b
Soedarma, M. 44b
Soedarmans 44b
Soedarsono 44b
Soedewo II 44b
Soedjarto, R. 44b
Soedjono 44b
Soehanda 44b
Soeijo 44b
Soekandaro 44b
Soekarija 44b
Soekarjapoera 44b
Soelaiman, G. 44b
Soela Islands, cf. Sula Islands
Soemarno 44b
Soemarto 44b
Soemba i 28a
Soembawa i 26a
Soemitro Soerjo 44b
Soemodinoto 44b
Soenardi alias Wadjisonesdarmo 44b
Soengeb 44b
Soepangat 44b
Soepardi 44b
Soeparian 44b
Soepono 44b
Soeratman 44b
Soeroso, R. 44b
Soeroto, R. 44b
Soeseno 44b
Soetaro 44b
Soetomo 44b
Soewanda 44b
Soewarno 44b
Sofia Magdalena s 25b
Sogeri Plat. 50a, 81a, 87a, 100a
Solomon Islands 65a, 96b, 97a
Sophia Albertina s 40b
Sophia Magdalena s 40b
Soputan m 19b, 20a
Sorong p (on P. Doóm) 24a, 28a/b, 59a, 81a, 82a, 91a
Sparrman, A. 18b, 25b
Spindler, J. J. 18b
Squally Island 39b
Staudinger 97b
Steenstrup, Jaepsus 21a
Steriro m 66a
Stirling Island 96b
Stockholms Slotts s 18b, 25b, 40b, 89a, 92b, 98a
Strehlentert, H. 10
Sudwest i 29a
Sugar-cane Exp. 47a
Sula Islands 20b
Sulu Islands 7b
Sumatra l 3
Sumatra East Coast d 4a
Sumatra West Coast d 3b
Susug r 59a
Taal Volcano 49a, 95b
Tafa m 39b
Tafelberg m 28a, 59a, 66a
Talang m 27a, 77b
Talis(se) i 7b, 89a, 92a
Tamankuling m 59b

[107]  CCCXLII
Tambora

Tambora m 26a
Tami r 28a, 57a, 85b, 95a
Tamrau Mts 82a
Tangkoko m 20a
Tangkuban Prahu m 19a
Tanimbars Islands 27a
Tapanoeli d 3b
Tapaniobang m 59a
Tarakan i 6b
Taram r 81b
Tarini Hardjawanarga 44b
Tarjadin 44b
Tarkim Adiwinata 44b
Tatamailau m 89b
Tbauan i 64b
Tarui r 31a
Taylor, B. W. 53a
Tebrau r 88a
Telaga Balekambang l 69b
Telaga Lumut l 69b
Telaga Rano l 77a
Telaga Terus l 69b
Telaga Waris (Dieng Plateau) l 69b
Telaga Warna (West Java) l 17a, 52a, 74b
Temburong r 21b
Tench Island 39b
Teneong m 30b
Ternate i 8a, 37a
Tetawiran m 20a
Themis s 67a
Thunberg, C. P. 18b, 25a/b, 48a, 61a/b, 79b
Thursday Island 86a/b
Tideman, Ir 44b
Tidore i 8a, 20a
Timah m 56b
Timor, East d 89b
Timor, West d 6a
Timor laeot i, cf. Tanimbir Islands
Tinggi i 88a
Tinjar r 86b
Tirad m 83a
Tiram r 59a, 88a
Tirta 44b

Flora Malesiana

Tisi m 66a
Tjakrawinata 44b
Tjakol m 69a/b
Tjibodas m 24b
Tjibodas p 17a, 19a, 22a, 26b, 38b, 42a, 45a, 52b, 55a, 57b, 58b, 69a/b, 73a, 74b, 78b, 89b, 94b
Tjibungur r 17a
Tjitjadas p 57b, 69a
Tjitjaredja 44b
Tjokrotenojo 44b
Toba Lake 19b, 94b
Togihiri Hills 82a
Tolong m 17a
Tombrok m 24a
Tombwa Hills 82a
Trafalgar m 83b
Treasury Group i 96b
Trenchgani d 4b
Treuiger, C. 10
Trikan r 86b
Triso pen. 21a
Trunan r 86b
Tubaban r 79b
Tudjuh m, l 55b, 70a
Tulang m 59b
Tundjung Plateau 59b
Turtle Islands 30b, 83a
Tutau r 86b
Tutong r 21b
Udjong Kulon pen. 26b, 27a, 55a, 59b
Usun Apau Plateau 77a
Utfall, P. von 9
Vahsel, Capt. 10
Vailalara r 96a
Vancouver, Capt. 68a
Veitch collector 37a
Verkuyl 44b
Versteegh 44b
Victor Emanuel Mts 46b
Victoria Peaks 40a
Victory m 83b
Vogelkop d, cf. New Guinea
Vostok s 98b
Waerwijk, van 72b
Wahgi r 48b
Wahgi Mts 48b
Wangge(e) i 9b
Wain r 59a
Waiowa Volcano 83b
Wallis 67a
Walman Sinaga 44b
Wam l 81a
Wangsaatana 44b
Warrior Island 64b
Warsamson r 55a, 85b
Wasijat 44b
Watangan m 55b
Watut r 50a
Wegner, A. M. R. 77b
Weh i 28a, 75a
Wellesley d 4a
Wrirata m 86b
Wetan i 27a
Wichmann Exp. 63a
Wilhelm m 46b, 53a, 86b
Willis, J. H. 87a
Wina(ntadipoera 44b
Wiraatmadja 44b
Wissel Lakes 28a, 80a, 95a
Womersley, J. S. 53a, 73b
Wood, G. H. S. 22a
Woodlark i 29a
Workai r 56a
Württemberg, Herzog Paul von 101a
Wuvulu i 50b
Wijk, Prof. van der 73a
Wijnkoops Bay 28a, 45a, 89b, 94b
Yagaw m 35b
Yalu r 87a
Yule m 31a
Yule Island 64b, 86b
Zwaan, A. J. van 44b
Zijll Jong, J. van 44b